

## MODERN PROVERBS AND WISDOM FOR THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

### [VOLUME 2]

....*"I will walk at liberty, for I seek Your precepts"..... Psalm 119:45 NASB*

....*"My mouth will speak wisdom, and the meditation of my heart [spirit] will be understanding. I will incline my ear to a proverb".... Psalm 49:3-4 NASB*

**"modern"** - characteristic of present and recent time; contemporary;

**"proverb"** - a wise saying or precept; a short, memorable, and often highly condensed saying embodying, especially with bold imagery, some commonplace fact or experience [*in this case, the absolute Truth of God's Word*];

[1001] Love NEVER fails, and the Devil NEVER wins, in the life of the one who will continually access the Grace [*divine empowerment*] of God through an absolute faith and steadfast trust in Him [*His Word*].

....*"Love never fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:8a NASB*

....*"You shall establish yourself in righteousness (rightness, in conformity with God's will and order): you shall be far from even the thought of oppression or destruction, for you shall not fear, and from terror, for it shall not come near you. Behold, they may gather together and stir up strife, but it is not from Me. Whoever stirs up strife against you shall fall and surrender to you. Behold, I have created the smith who blows on the fire of coals and who produces a weapon for its purpose; and I have created the devastator to destroy. But no weapon that is formed against you shall prosper, and every tongue that shall rise against you in judgment you shall show to be in the wrong. This [peace, righteousness, security, triumph over opposition] is the heritage of the servants of the Lord [those in whom the ideal Servant of the Lord is reproduced]; this is the righteousness or the vindication which they obtain from Me [this is that which I impart to them as their justification], says the Lord".... Isaiah 54:14-17 The Amplified Translation*

[1002] It is certain that if one listens to [*inclines their ear towards*] "fools" [*ungodly counsel*] then they, themselves, will be bound by foolishness [*darkness*]. But if one [*in obedience to the leading of the Holy Spirit*] positions themselves as a "companion" of the wise [*those who walk by revelation alone*] they shall come to abide in wisdom and revelation, themselves.

**"companion"** - a person who is frequently in the company of, associates with, or accompanies another; a person employed to accompany, assist, or live with another in the capacity of a helpful friend;

....*"He who walks [as a companion] with wise men is wise, but he who associates with [self-confident] fools is [a fool himself and] shall smart for it [suffer harm] [Isa. 32:6.]"....*

*Proverbs 13:20 The Amplified Translation*

....*"I am a companion of all those who fear, revere, and worship You, and of those who observe and give heed to Your precepts".... Psalms 119:63 The Amplified Translation*

....*"How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, Nor stand in the path of sinners, Nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law of the LORD, And in His law he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, Which yields its fruit in its season And its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers".... Psalms 1:1-3 NASB*

....*"Many a man proclaims his own loving-kindness and goodness, but a faithful [trustworthy] man who can find?".... Proverbs 20:6 The Amplified Translation*

[1003] There is no such thing as "boredom" in the Kingdom. Therefore, if one finds themselves "bored" it is certain that there is an adjustment "they" must make. Things will never change nor will one be in position to receive the "fullness" of their inheritance *[salvation]* if they continue to do the same things *[in unbelief]* day after day.

They must make whatever adjustment they need to make *[in obedience]* as they position themselves to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit - and as they do exactly what He instructs them to do it is then and ONLY then that they will be found faithful in the "little" things and, thus, entrusted with much authority and power in this final hour.

**"boredom"** - dullness; depression; weariness;

....*"Let us not lose heart in doing good, for in due time we will reap if we do not grow weary. So then, while we have opportunity, let us do good to all people, and especially to those who are of the household of the faith".... Galatians 6:9-10 NASB*

....*"He who is faithful in a very little [thing] is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10a The Amplified Translation*

[1004] It is the same Grace that was necessary for one to partake of the "New Birth" that is necessary for one to fulfil the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ. Perfect trust in the Father *[and His Word]* means the continual accessing of His Grace *[through faith]* *[Romans 5:1-2 KJV]*, and the continual accessing of His Grace *[through a perfect faith and trust]* means that one will continually walk in a perfect empowerment - a perfect empowerment that will set the captives free to enter into the perfect liberty that is theirs in Christ *[Acts 10:38]*.

....*"But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even when we were dead in our transgressions, made us alive together with Christ (by Grace you have been saved), and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus, so that in the ages to come He might show the surpassing riches of His grace in kindness*

toward us in Christ Jesus. For by grace you have been saved through faith; and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God; not as a result of works, so that no one may boast. For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God prepared beforehand so that we would walk in them".... Ephesians 2:4-10 NASB

[1005] If there is any ground of self-righteousness [*spiritual pride*] remaining in one's heart they will not be able to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit in this final hour and, thus, they will not be able to recognize [*gain a revelation of*] the Father's true work [*divine Plan*] - without exception.

...."I ASSURE you, most solemnly I tell you, he who does not enter by the door into the sheepfold, but climbs up some other way (elsewhere, from some other quarter) is a thief and a robber. But he who enters by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. The watchman opens the door for this man, and the sheep listen to his voice and heed it; and he calls his own sheep by name and brings (leads) them out. When he has brought his own sheep outside, he walks on before them, and the sheep follow him because they know his voice. They will never [on any account] follow a stranger, but will run away from him because they do not know the voice of strangers or recognize their call. Jesus used this parable (illustration) with them, but they did not understand what He was talking about. So Jesus said again, I assure you, most solemnly I tell you, that I Myself am the Door for the sheep. All others who came [as such] before Me are thieves and robbers, but the [true] sheep did not listen to and obey them. I am the Door; anyone who enters in through Me will be saved (will live). He will come in and he will go out [freely], and will find pasture. The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance (to the full, till it overflows). I am the Good Shepherd. The Good Shepherd risks and lays down His [own] life for the sheep. [Ps. 23.] But the hired servant (he who merely serves for wages) who is neither the shepherd nor the owner of the sheep, when he sees the wolf coming, deserts the flock and runs away. And the wolf chases and snatches them and scatters [the flock]. Now the hireling flees because he merely serves for wages and is not himself concerned about the sheep [cares nothing for them]. I am the Good Shepherd; and I know and recognize My own, and My own know and recognize Me-- Even as [truly as] the Father knows Me and I also know the Father--and I am giving My [very own] life and laying it down on behalf of the sheep. And I have other sheep [beside these] that are not of this fold. I must bring and impel those also; and they will listen to My voice and heed My call, and so there will be [they will become] one flock under one Shepherd [Ezek. 34:23.]".... John 10:1-16 The Amplified Translation

[1006] One cannot successfully counterfeit "divine" revelation because the Spirit of Truth [*Love*] is inseparably linked [*fused*] with it - and, thus, the "fruit" [*light or darkness, righteousness or unrighteousness*] shall, ultimately, be seen [*revealed*].

...."Your eye is the lamp of your body; when your eye (your conscience) is sound and fulfilling its office, your whole body is full of light; but when it is not sound and is not fulfilling its office, your body is full of darkness. Be careful, therefore, that the light that is in you is not darkness. If then your entire body is illuminated, having no part dark, it will be wholly bright [with light], as when a lamp with its bright rays gives you light".... Luke 11:34-36 The Amplified

Translation

[1007] It is ONLY the Cross *[and a revelation thereof]* that can deal thoroughly with the "spirit of mammon".

*.... "Do not gather and heap up and store up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust and worm consume and destroy, and where thieves break through and steal. But gather and heap up and store for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust nor worm consume and destroy, and where thieves do not break through and steal; For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The eye is the lamp of the body. So if your eye is sound, your entire body will be full of light. But if your eye is unsound, your whole body will be full of darkness. If then the very light in you [your conscience] is darkened, how dense is that darkness! No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will stand by and be devoted to the one and despise and be against the other. You cannot serve God and mammon (deceitful riches, money, possessions, or whatever is trusted in). Therefore I tell you, stop being perpetually uneasy (anxious and worried) about your life" .... Matthew 6:19-25 The Amplified Translation*

[1008] Leaning upon one's own understanding is the opposite reaction to one accessing the Grace *[divine empowerment]* of God *[Romans 5:1-2]*.

*.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[1009] Perfect trust in the Father *[and His Word]* leads one into perfect *[divine]* rest.

*.... "If because of the sabbath, you turn your foot from doing your own pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your own ways, from seeking your own pleasure and speaking your own word, then you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth; and I will feed you with the heritage of Jacob your father" .... Isaiah 58:13-14 NASB*

[1010] "True "submission" *[to the anointing on another]* is not a matter of only "outward" words and actions but, rather, an "inward" revelation of the Father's Love and true Character "abiding" in one's heart. Therefore, one cannot truly submit to another in faith, love and obedience unless they have first given their heart "wholly" to God *[Luke 10:27]*.

*.... "Obey your leaders and submit to them, for they keep watch over your souls as those who will give an account. Let them do this with joy and not with grief, for this would be unprofitable for you".... Hebrews 13:17 NASB*

[1011] Access the Grace of God "fully" - and continually.

*.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 NASB*

[1012] The Spirit of Christ and the Spirit of Grace and the Spirit of Love are the same Spirit.

*.... "and those who are in the flesh cannot please God. However, you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you. But if anyone does not have the Spirit of Christ, he does not belong to Him".... Romans 8:8-9 NASB*

*.... "How much severer punishment do you think he will deserve who has trampled under foot the Son of God, and has regarded as unclean the blood of the covenant by which he was sanctified, and has insulted the Spirit of grace?".... Hebrews 10:29 NASB*

*.... "and hope does not disappoint, because the love of God has been poured out within our hearts through the Holy Spirit who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

[1013] Preparation by Grace - relentlessness by Grace - victory through Grace.

*.... "who has saved us and called us with a holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and Grace which was granted us in Christ Jesus from all eternity".... 2 Timothy 1:9 NASB*

[1014] One will either be found trusting a Faithful Creator or an "unfaithful" Destroyer in any given moment.

*.... "Do you not know that if you continually surrender yourselves to anyone to do his will, you are the slaves of him whom you obey, whether that be to sin, which leads to death, or to obedience which leads to righteousness (right doing and right standing with God)?".... Romans 6:16 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Therefore, those also who suffer according to the will of God shall entrust their souls to a faithful Creator in doing what is right"..... 1 Peter 4:19 NASB*

[1015] All procrastination has its root *[motivation]* in fear while all obedience has its root *[motivation]* in faith and love.

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will

in the timing *[unction]* and power of the Holy Spirit - alone *[through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love]*;

[1016] The key to one receiving the "fullness" of the Father's promises *[Covenant blessings]* *[Psalm 25:12-14]* is to continually "speak" Truth *[a revelation of His Word]* over "fact" *[that which is seen and discerned according to the physical circumstances]* *[Matthew 12:34b]*.

....*"Therefore we do not become discouraged (utterly spiritless, exhausted, and wearied out through fear). Though our outer man is [progressively] decaying and wasting away, yet our inner self is being [progressively] renewed day after day. For our light, momentary affliction (this slight distress of the passing hour) is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!], Since we consider and look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting), but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:16-18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For we walk by faith [we regulate our lives and conduct ourselves by our conviction or belief respecting man's relationship to God and divine things, with trust and holy fervor; thus we walk] not by sight or appearance".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 The Amplified Translation*

[1017] The reason why many are not able to love, honor and obey *[submit to righteousness]* in their own personal relationships is because they have not loved, honored or obeyed God.

....*"Jesus spoke to them again in parables, saying, "The kingdom of heaven may be compared to a king who gave a wedding feast for his son. And he sent out his slaves to call those who had been invited to the wedding feast, and they were unwilling to come. Again he sent out other slaves saying, 'Tell those who have been invited, "Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fattened livestock are all butchered and everything is ready; come to the wedding feast."' But they paid no attention and went their way, one to his own farm, another to his business, and the rest seized his slaves and mistreated them and killed them. But the king was enraged, and he sent his armies and destroyed those murderers and set their city on fire. Then he \*said to his slaves, 'The wedding is ready, but those who were invited were not worthy. 'Go therefore to the main highways, and as many as you find there, invite to the wedding feast.' Those slaves went out into the streets and gathered together all they found, both evil and good; and the wedding hall was filled with dinner guests. "But when the king came in to look over the dinner guests, he saw a man there who was not dressed in wedding clothes, and he \*said to him, 'Friend, how did you come in here without wedding clothes?' And the man was speechless. "Then the king said to the servants, 'Bind him hand and foot, and throw him into the outer darkness; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.' For many are called, but few are chosen".... Matthew 22:1-14 NASB*

[1018] Continually believing with an absolute faith and trust in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ at Calvary *[Ephesians 2:4-10]* is the place of abiding in "hope realized" *[godly desire*

*fulfilled*].

.... "Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB

[1019] There is great Power [*faith, love, wisdom, revelation*] continually released through the life of the one who "abides" in the place of revelation concerning the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ.

.... "He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, from his innermost being shall flow [*continuously*] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 NASB

[1020] Many through their self-exaltive words and actions [*unrighteous judgements*] against the faithful and obedient ones of God are "burning their bridges" - and the bridges they are burning are the bridges to spiritual Zion - and the "fullness" of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

.... "thus says the Lord GOD, "Behold, I am laying in Zion a stone, a tested stone, A costly cornerstone for the foundation, firmly placed. He who believes in it will not be disturbed".... Isaiah 28:16 NASB

.... "For the LORD has a day of vengeance, A year of recompense for the cause of Zion".... Isaiah 34:8 NASB

.... "The sons of those who afflicted you will come bowing to you, And all those who despised you will bow themselves at the soles of your feet; And they will call you the city of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel".... Isaiah 60:14 NASB

.... "How blessed is the man whose strength is in You, In whose heart are the highways to Zion! Passing through the valley of Baca they make it a spring; The early rain also covers it with blessings. They go from strength to strength, Every one of them appears before God in Zion".... Psalms 84:5-7 NASB

[1021] When one allows themselves to remain in captivity [*bondage*] to a "critical spirit" [*controlling spirit*] they are incapable of formulating a "righteous" judgement [*discernment*] in any given situation [*Romans 2:1-2*].

For the fear and pride that have caused the stronghold that the Enemy has established within them to remain will "blind" them to the spiritual reality that is before them and, thus, everything they discern is a product of their own heart - a heart that remains damaged [*defiled*] and unable to function properly.

**"formulate"** - to express in precise form [*accurately*];

....*"Create in me a clean heart, O God, and renew a right, persevering, and steadfast spirit within me. Cast me not away from Your presence and take not Your Holy Spirit from me. Restore to me the joy of Your salvation and uphold me with a willing spirit".... Psalms 51:10-12 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [by] perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God [thus allowing Him to to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[1022] Love edifies.

....*"[mere] knowledge causes people to be puffed up (to bear themselves loftily and be proud), but love (affection and goodwill and benevolence) edifies and builds up and encourages one to grow [to his full stature]".... 1 Corinthians 8:1 The Amplified Translation*

[1023] Praying in the s[S]pirit [*with other tongues*] is of the utmost importance for the children of God in this hour. For it is in this way that one will continually "draw up" [*as a bucket in a well*] [*Proverbs 20:27*] the necessary wisdom pertaining to the Father's divine strategies for His remnant Church - and their perfect part in it.

It is also in this way that the "mysteries" of the Kingdom will be continually unfolded before them [*1 Corinthians 14:2*] as they diligently seek with a pin-point accuracy the "fullness" of His Will and destiny for them, in Christ.

....*"Be unceasing in prayer [praying perseveringly]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"So too the [Holy] Spirit comes to our aid and bears us up in our weakness; for we do not know what prayer to offer nor how to offer it worthily as we ought, but the Spirit Himself goes to meet our supplication and pleads in our behalf with unspeakable yearnings and groanings too deep for utterance. And He Who searches the hearts of men knows what is in the mind of the [Holy] Spirit [what His intent is], because the Spirit intercedes and pleads [before God] in behalf of the saints according to and in harmony with God's will. [Ps. 139:1, 2]".... Romans 8:26-27 The Amplified Translation*

[1024] A man/woman of understanding keeps silent [*speaks no "inordinate" word*] in order to maintain his/her position on the path of righteousness [*righteous motivation*]. For ANY unwholesome [*self-justifying*] word spoken [*even in the face of great reproach and provocation*] is simply "fodder" for the Enemy to fuel the flames of strife and division.

**"inordinate"** - excessive; unrestrained in conduct, feelings etc; disorderly; uncontrolled;



**"fodder"** - raw material;

**"provocation"** - something that potentially incites, instigates, angers or irritates;

*...."He who belittles and despises his neighbor lacks sense, but a man of understanding keeps silent. He who goes about as a talebearer reveals secrets, but he who is trustworthy and faithful in spirit keeps the matter hidden".... Proverbs 11:12-13 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Let no foul or polluting language, nor evil word nor unwholesome or worthless talk [ever] come out of your mouth, but only such [speech] as is good and beneficial to the spiritual progress of others, as is fitting to the need and the occasion, that it may be a blessing and give grace (God's favor) to those who hear it..... Let all bitterness and indignation and wrath (passion, rage, bad temper) and resentment (anger, animosity) and quarreling (brawling, clamor, contention) and slander (evil-speaking, abusive or blasphemous language) be banished from you, with all malice (spite, ill will, or baseness of any kind)".... Ephesians 4:29,31 The Amplified Translation*

[1025] A spirit of self-righteousness and a spirit of legalism run hand in hand. For "legalism" is the spontaneous fruit of self-righteousness *[spiritual pride]*.

*...."I have been crucified with Christ [in Him I have shared His crucifixion]; it is no longer I who live, but Christ (the Messiah) lives in me; and the life I now live in the body I live by faith in (by adherence to and reliance on and complete trust in) the Son of God, Who loved me and gave Himself up for me. [Therefore, I do not treat God's gracious gift as something of minor importance and defeat its very purpose]; I do not set aside and invalidate and frustrate and nullify the grace (unmerited favor) of God. For if justification (righteousness, acquittal from guilt) comes through [observing the ritual of] the Law, then Christ (the Messiah) died groundlessly and to no purpose and in vain. [His death was then wholly superfluous]".... Galatians 2:20-21 The Amplified Translation*

[1026] One can build a large following by simply speaking whatever those who cross their path desire to hear. The Father calls His true *[faithful]* ministers to speak *[in any given moment]* ONLY that which I have revealed to their heart by the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love]*.

*...."Now am I trying to win the favor of men, or of God? Do I seek to please men? If I were still seeking popularity with men, I should not be a bond servant of Christ (the Messiah). For I want you to know, brethren, that the Gospel which was proclaimed and made known by me is not man's gospel [a human invention, according to or patterned after any human standard]. For indeed I did not receive it from man, nor was I taught it, but [it came to me] through a [direct] revelation [given] by Jesus Christ (the Messiah)".... Galatians 1:10-12 The Amplified Translation*

*...."But thanks be to God, who always leads us in triumph in Christ, and manifests through us the sweet aroma of the knowledge of Him in every place. For we are a fragrance of Christ to*

*God among those who are being saved and among those who are perishing; to the one an aroma from death to death, to the other an aroma from life to life. And who is adequate for these things? For we are not like many, peddling the word of God, but as from sincerity, but as from God, we speak in Christ in the sight of God".... 2 Corinthians 2:14-17 NASB*

[1027] One cannot be righteously motivated in their dealings with God's people unless they have first made the "quality decision" to be righteously motivated *[faithful]* towards the Father - and towards the carrying out of His Will, alone.

**"quality decision"** - a decision from which there is no turning back;

*...."And it occurred that as they were going along the road, a man said to Him, Lord, I will follow You wherever You go. And Jesus told him, Foxes have lurking holes and the birds of the air have roosts and nests, but the Son of Man has no place to lay His head. And He said to another, Become My disciple, side with My party, and accompany Me! But he replied, Lord, permit me first to go and bury (await the death of) my father. But Jesus said to him, Allow the dead to bury their own dead; but as for you, go and publish abroad throughout all regions the kingdom of God. Another also said, I will follow You, Lord, and become Your disciple and side with Your party; but let me first say good-bye to those at my home. Jesus said to him, No one who puts his hand to the plow and looks back [to the things behind] is fit for the kingdom of God".... Luke 9:57-62 The Amplified Translation*

[1028] The fruit of a "maintained" unforgiveness *[bitterness]* is an ever growing hardness of heart towards the Father - and towards His Will for one's life and ministry. It is also an absolute denial of the precious Blood of Jesus, and renders the power of that precious Blood "ineffectual" *[not able to be applied]* in that one's life.

*...."Pursue peace with all men, and the sanctification without which no one will see the Lord. See to it that no one comes short of the Grace of God; that no root of bitterness [unforgiveness, offense] springing up causes trouble, and by it many be defiled".... Hebrews 12:14-15 NASB*

[1029] It will take a heart that is pure to "discern" accurately *[righteously]* in this final hour.

*...."Blessed are the pure in heart [those undefiled in spirit; for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[1030] The "feelings" *[pressures]* that arise while one is bearing another's burden *[spiritually in intercessory prayer]* are "transitory". So endure *[in faith, love and obedience]* until the victory *[breakthrough]* is obtained - knowing *[having a revelation of the fact]* that your prayers have not been in vain, and that they will bear much fruit for the Kingdom in the glorious days ahead.

**"transitory"** - existing for a short time only; passing;

.... "Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ".... Galatians 6:2  
NASB

[1031] Whatever one establishes in fear and pride *[self-desire]* must *[and will]* be "maintained" by fear and self-effort. That which is established in faith, love and obedience will produce true "rest" *[Isaiah 58:13-14]* and peace in that one's life - and will bear much fruit for both the Church and the Kingdom.

.... "God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love *[trust]*, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

[1032] It will be the love of the Truth - and the integrity *[righteousness]* that is its spontaneous by-product - that will both empower and sustain the work of the establishment of the Glorious Church in this final hour.

.... "Christ loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, that He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things *[that she might be holy and faultless]*".... Ephesians 5:25-27 The Amplified Translation

.... "for the kingdom of God is not eating and drinking, but righteousness and peace and joy in the Holy Spirit".... Romans 14:17 NASB

[1033] Love is perfect in its words. Love is perfect in its motivation, and Love is perfect in its *[His]* actions.

.... Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited (arrogant and inflated with pride); it is not rude (unmannerly) and does not act unbecomingly. Love (God's love in us) does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it *[it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]*. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything *[without weakening]*. Love never fails *[never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]*".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore you are to be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5:48  
NASB

[1034] Faith *[working through an enduring and steadfast Love]* and Glory are "inextricably" linked.

**"inextricable"** - incapable of being separated;

.... *"Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you; but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:12-14 NASB*

[1035] A clear conscience leads directly to a clear mind.

.... *"To the pure [in heart and conscience] all things are pure, but to the defiled and corrupt and unbelieving nothing is pure; their very minds and consciences are defiled and polluted".... Titus 1:15 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"And, beloved, if our consciences (our hearts) do not accuse us [if they do not make us feel guilty and condemn us], we have confidence (complete assurance and boldness) before God, And we receive from Him whatever we ask, because we [watchfully] obey His orders [observe His suggestions and injunctions, follow His plan for us] and [habitually] practice what is*

[1036] NEVER fear walking in Love in the face of hatred [*pride and rebellion*]. NEVER fear walking in faith in the presence of faithlessness [*doubt and unbelief*]. NEVER fear walking in obedience in the face of those who have forsaken the Will of God to pursue their own agendas [*Ezekiel 3:1-9*].

.... *"The LORD is my light and my salvation; Whom shall I fear? The LORD is the defense of my life; Whom shall I dread? When evildoers came upon me to devour my flesh, My adversaries and my enemies, they stumbled and fell. Though a host encamp against me, My heart will not fear; Though war arise against me, In spite of this I shall be confident. One thing I have asked from the LORD, that I shall seek: That I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, To behold the beauty of the LORD And to meditate in His temple. For in the day of trouble He will conceal me in His tabernacle; In the secret place of His tent He will hide me; He will lift me up on a rock. And now my head will be lifted up above my enemies around me, And I will offer in His tent sacrifices with shouts of joy; I will sing, yes, I will sing praises to the LORD".... Psalms 27:1-6 NASB*

.... *"But thanks be to God, Who gives us the victory [making us conquerors] through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be firm (steadfast), immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord [always being superior, excelling, doing more than enough in the service of the Lord], knowing and being continually aware that your labor in the Lord is not futile [it is never wasted or to no purpose]".... 1 Corinthians 15:57-58 The Amplified Translation*

[1037] "Supernatural hope" [*which is based on a revelation of the Father's Will*] and its perfect result is "deferred" [*lit. carried away*] by "natural hope" [*that which is sought after based upon a*

*perception of one's own desires and strength].*

**"defer"** - to put off; postpone; delay;

*In hope against hope he [Abraham] believed, so that he might become a father of many nations according to that which had been spoken, 'SO SHALL YOUR DESCENDANTS BE'. Without becoming weak in faith he contemplated his own body, now as good as dead since he was about a hundred years old, and the deadness of Sarah's womb; yet, with respect to the promise of God, he did not waver in unbelief but grew strong in faith, giving glory to God, and being fully assured that what God had promised, He was able also to perform".... Romans 4:18-21 NASB*

*...."Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

[1038] One cannot allow themselves to operate under a spirit of fear - and the "control" *[manipulation]* that is its spontaneous by-product - and have the Truth *[a revelation of the Father's Will]* "actively" working in their heart.

*...."God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown (complete, perfect) love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror! For fear brings with it the thought of punishment, and [so] he who is afraid has not reached the full maturity of love [is not yet grown into love's complete perfection]".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[1039] It is impossible for one to stand against the "spirit of disheartenment" unless they have first made a "quality decision" in their heart to do ALL of God's Will *[John 7:17]* - at ALL cost to themselves *[the self-life]*. For it is ONLY from the place of an "established" heart *[one filled to overflowing with a revelation of the Word {Will} of God]* that one will be able to withstand the "storms" in this final hour.

For Satan continually seeks to unfold the "perfect storm" *[one that will come at them from every angle with a view to their destruction]* in the lives of all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom in this hour - BUT, the faithful and established heart WILL stand *[victoriously overcome]* in this hour, and not only shall they stand they will be sent forth in the power of the Holy Spirit to both crush and devastate Satan and his forces at EVERY turn!

**"quality decision"** - a decision *[of the heart]* from which there is no turning back;

**"established"** - to make secure, stable or permanent; to initiate and cause to last; to clear from doubt *[in this case, that which is "written" [painted indelibly] on one's heart by the Holy Spirit];*

.... "O LORD, You have heard the desire of the humble; You will strengthen their heart, You will incline Your ear".... Psalms 10:17 NASB

.... "He *[the established heart]* will not fear evil tidings; his heart is steadfast, trusting in the LORD".... Psalms 112:6-7 NASB

.... "So everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts upon them *[obeying them]* will be like a sensible (prudent, practical, wise) man who built his house upon the rock. And the rain fell and the floods came and the winds blew and beat against that house; yet it did not fall, because it had been founded on the rock. And everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not do them will be like a stupid (foolish) man who built his house upon the sand. And the rain fell and the floods came and the winds blew and beat against that house, and it fell - and great and complete was the fall of it".... Matthew 7:24-27 The Amplified Translation

[1041] As each "successive" thought is brought captive to a "revelation" of God's Word *[Will]* abiding in their heart *[in superabundance]* it will, ultimately, lead that one into "success" and prosperity in ALL that they say and do.

For as one continually "casts down" *[violently repels by "proclaiming" the Word {Will} of God in the face of]* that which the Enemy attempts to influence their thought-life with, their mind will be continually renewed and strengthened *[as a fortress]* to a continually greater degree and, thus, they will easily be able to withstand EVERY scheme of the Evil One and his forces to control their thought-life *[through fear]* - and, at the same time, gain a clear "impression" *[revelation]* of the Father's Will in any given moment.

**"successive"** - following in order or in uninterrupted sequence; consecutive;

.... "This book of the law *[the Word of God]* shall not depart from *[always be in]* your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

.... "We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God *[and who we ALREADY are, in Christ]*, and we are taking EVERY thought captive *[through proclamation]* to the obedience of Christ *[a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]*".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

.... "Do not be conformed to this world (this age), *[fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs]*, but be transformed (changed) by the *[entire]* renewal of your mind *[by its new ideals and its new attitude]*, so that you may prove *[for yourselves]* what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect *[in His sight for you]*".... Romans 12:2 The Amplified Translation

[1041] Pride desires to be right in its "own" thinking - at all cost to those around them. Whereas, true humility [*an absolute dependence upon the Father and His Word*] and love for God desires to be found in the center of His Will [*the narrow path*] - at all cost to themselves.

....*"the humble will inherit the land and will delight themselves in abundant prosperity"....*  
*Psalms 37:11 NASB*

....*"A man's pride will bring him low, but a humble spirit will obtain honor"....* Proverbs  
29:23 NASB

....*"Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow (contracted by pressure) and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it. [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8]"....* Matthew 7:13-14 *The Amplified Translation*

....*"Who shall dwell [permanently] on Your holy hill? He who walks and lives uprightly and blamelessly, who works rightness and justice and speaks and thinks the truth in his heart, He who does not slander with his tongue, nor does evil to his friend, nor takes up a reproach against his neighbor; In whose eyes a vile person is despised, but he who honors those who fear the Lord (who revere and worship Him); who swears to his own hurt and does not change; [He who] does not put out his money for interest [to one of his own people] and who will not take a bribe against the innocent. He who does these things shall never be moved. [Exod. 22:25, 26]"....* Psalms 15:1-5 *The Amplified Translation*

[1042] The "Kingdom" is anywhere that the King [*Jesus*] is ruling over one's life and ministry. It is anywhere that the Will of God is being carried out - either individually or corporately.

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]"....* Matthew 6:33 *The Amplified Translation*

....*"Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter"....* Matthew 7:21 NASB

....*"All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, and Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom and talk of Your power; to make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts And the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and Your dominion endures throughout all generations"....* Psalms 145:10-13 NASB

[1041] In any given moment, one will either be found bringing "every" thought captive to self-desire or to godly desire.

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[1042] The exercising of fear NEVER leads to success *[prosperity]*. The exercising of faith *[patience]*, love and obedience ALWAYS leads to success *[the perfect fulfilment of the Father's highest Will and purpose]* and prosperity *[the fullness of His Covenant blessings]*.

**"success"** - the favorable or prosperous termination of tasks or endeavors; the attainment of wealth, position, honors etc;

**"prosperity"** - a successful, flourishing, or thriving condition;

....*"This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful [take heed] to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB*

....*"Love NEVER fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:8a NASB*

[1043] True "humility" is when one enters into a complete dependence upon God - through an abiding faith and trust in His Word *[Will for their life and ministry]*.

....*"clothe yourselves with humility toward one another, for GOD IS OPPOSED TO THE PROUD, BUT GIVES GRACE TO THE HUMBLE. Therefore humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you at the proper time, casting all your anxiety on Him, because He cares for you".... 1 Peter 5:5-7 NASB*

[1044] Supernatural hope is the product of revelation knowledge and is continually "nourished" by the Holy Spirit - as one diligently pursues the Will of God.

Natural hope is the product of self-desire *[self-will]* and is always affected by the natural circumstances - through the five physical senses *[sense knowledge and perception]*.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" in the inner man *[spirit, heart]* through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit



of wisdom and revelation;

...."*[For Abraham, human reason for] hope being gone, hoped in faith that he should become the father of many nations, as he had been promised, So [numberless] shall your descendants be. [Gen. 15:5.] He did not weaken in faith when he considered the [utter] impotence of his own body, which was as good as dead because he was about a hundred years old, or [when he considered] the barrenness of Sarah's [deadened] womb. [Gen. 17:17; 18:11.] No unbelief or distrust made him waver (doubtingly question) concerning the promise of God, but he grew strong and was empowered by faith as he gave praise and glory to God, Fully satisfied and assured that God was able and mighty to keep His word and to do what He had promised".... Romans 4:18-21 The Amplified Translation*

...."*And so it was that he [Abraham], having waited long and endured patiently, realized and obtained [in the birth of Isaac as a pledge of what was to come] what God had promised him. Men indeed swear by a greater [than themselves], and with them in all disputes the oath taken for confirmation is final [ending strife]. Accordingly God also, in His desire to show more convincingly and beyond doubt to those who were to inherit the promise the unchangeableness of His purpose and plan, intervened (mediated) with an oath. This was so that, by two unchangeable things [His promise and His oath] in which it is impossible for God ever to prove false or deceive us, we who have fled [to Him] for refuge might have mighty indwelling strength and strong encouragement to grasp and hold fast the hope appointed for us and set before [us]. [Now] we have this [hope] as a sure and steadfast anchor of the soul [it cannot slip and it cannot break down under whoever steps out upon it - hope] that reaches farther and enters into [the very certainty of the Presence] within the veil, [Lev. 16:2.] Where Jesus has entered in for us [in advance], a Forerunner having become a High Priest forever after the order (with the rank) of Melchizedek [Ps. 110:4]".... Hebrews 6:15-20 The Amplified Translation*

[1045] All control and manipulation finds its "success" operating against *[upon]* the ground of fear in the one they attempt to control and manipulate - for their own self-serving purposes. This exercising of "hatred" *[a pride and selfishness rooted in "good intentions" that is often mistaken for "love"]* always "propagates" fear in the heart of one bound by the fear of man to ANY degree.

It must be clearly understood by each and every child of God that to speak and act apart from the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love]* is to commit an act of unrighteousness *[hatred]* against another. It is only Love or hatred, righteousness or unrighteousness that will be found being exercised in any given situation - there is NO middle ground.

It is ONLY as one "abides" in Love *[dwells in God's Presence - acknowledging Him in all of their ways]* that they will be found in obedience to the command to "love one another" - and in that continual exercising of Love *[seeking nothing for themselves]* both expose and expel every ground of fear in the hearts of those that are sent across their path.

In this last of the last hour, one will be found to be either wholly serving God *[and His*

*people*] from a heart of faith and love [*the "leaven" of righteousness*] or wholly serving themselves at all cost to those around them - through fear and selfishness [*the "leaven" of unrighteousness*].

**"propagate"** - to cause to multiply; to reproduce itself; to transmit to; to spread;

.... "God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [*trust*], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

.... "There is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out fear, because fear involves punishment, and the one who fears is not perfected in love. We love, because He first loved us. If someone says, "I love God," and hates his brother, he is a liar; for the one who does not love his brother whom he has seen, cannot love God whom he has not seen. And this commandment we have from Him, that the one who loves God should love his brother also".... 1 John 4:18-21 NASB

.... "A new commandment I give to you, that you love one another, even as I have loved you, that you also love one another. By this all men will know that you are My disciples, if you have love for one another".... John 13:34-35 NASB

.... "A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB

[1046] Burn no "bridges" - and never give up! For it is certain that the continued exercising of faith [*Love*] and patience will have its reward - and perfect fulfilment according to My highest purposes.

.... "And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB

[1047] A "preconceived [*presumptuous*] notion" is any thought taken [*held to*], word spoken or action carried out apart from a revelation of the Father's Will - and the unction of the Holy Spirit.

.... "For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are sons of God".... Romans 8:14 NASB

.... "[*Inasmuch as we*] refute arguments and theories and reasonings and every proud and lofty thing that sets itself up against the [*true*] knowledge of God; and we lead every thought and purpose away captive into the obedience of Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One)".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 The Amplified Translation

[1048] The fear of being "misunderstood" is rooted and grounded in a deep desire for acceptance and approval from "flesh and blood". This particular fear is always controlled by a "spirit of idolatry, and keeps the one bound by it from entering into a "perfect reverence" before the Father.

However, as one determines to draw near to Him in the "inner chamber" He will surely draw near to them [James 4:8], and begin to change the desires of their heart to conform to His perfect image and plan for them - and, it is from this place [of intimacy], they shall no more bow their knee to the fear of man in any of its forms [Romans 5:5; 1 John 4:18].

.... "For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB

[1049] Leaning upon one's own strength and understanding is NEVER a "necessity".

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[1050] A continued mistrust of the Father's Character and His Word "allows" a "spirit of skepticism" to continually work in the heart of the mistrusting [doubting] one.

**"skepticism"** - a doubting or incredulous state of mind; a disbelieving attitude; [in philosophy: the doctrine that absolute knowledge {truth} is unattainable and that all things must be continually questioned and doubted];

.... 'The LORD your God who goes before you will Himself fight on your behalf, just as He did for you in Egypt before your eyes, and in the wilderness where you saw how the LORD your God carried you, just as a man carries his son, in all the way which you have walked until you came to this place.' But for all this, you did not trust the LORD your God".... Deuteronomy 1:30-32 NASB

[1051] The Father's divine favor ALWAYS has divine purpose - both for the one being favored and for those in their "sphere of existence".

.... "But the LORD was with Joseph and extended kindness to him, and gave him favor in the sight of the chief jailer".... Genesis 39:21 NASB

.... "let all who take refuge in You be glad, let them ever sing for joy; and may You shelter them, that those who love Your name may exult in You. For it is You who blesses the righteous man, O LORD, You surround him with favor as with a shield".... Psalms 5:11-12 NASB

[1052] To live for oneself in ANY way is rooted in an unrighteous motivation.

.... "And He [Jesus] died for all, so that all those who live might live NO longer to and for themselves, but to and for Him Who died and was raised again for their sake".... 2 Corinthians

5:15 *The Amplified Translation*

[1053] The failure to obey the "command" to guard one's heart with ALL diligence on a consistent basis is for that one to, ultimately, depart from Grace [*Love and divine empowerment*] - without exception!

For it is out of the "abundance" of the heart that the mouth speaks [*Matthew 12:34b*] and, thus, it will either be "wholesome" words that impart Grace and Love to all those who cross their path [*through one's diligence*] or "unwholesome" [*unrighteous and self-serving*] words that are the spontaneous by-product of allowing words [*lies*] and doctrine [*false*] that fall far short of the absolute truths of the Kingdom [*and the principles thereof*] to enter in.

Indeed, this is a most critical hour, and it is time for all those who truly desire to fulfill the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ, to position themselves in such a manner [*both spiritually and in the practical affairs of life*] wherein they are continually cleansed from ALL defilement of flesh and spirit.

.... "Keep and guard your heart [*spirit*] with all vigilance and above all that you guard, for out of it flow the springs of life. Put away from you false and dishonest speech, and willful and contrary talk put far from you. Let your eyes look right on [*with fixed purpose*], and let your gaze be straight before you. Consider well the path of your feet, and let all your ways be established and ordered aright".... Proverbs 4:23-26 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "Let NO foul or polluting language, nor evil word nor unwholesome or worthless talk [*ever*] come out of your mouth, but only such [*speech*] as is good and beneficial to the spiritual progress of others, as is fitting to the need and the occasion, that it may be a blessing and give [*impart*] Grace (God's favor) to those who hear it".... Ephesians 4:29 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "He who believes in Me [*who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me*] as the Scripture has said, from his innermost being shall flow [*continuously*] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, [*by*] perfecting holiness in the fear [*reverence*] of God [*thus allowing Him to expel {displace} every last ground of fear {unrighteousness}*]".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB

[1054] Time spent in the "secret place" of the Father's Presence [*the "inner chamber"*] transitions one into the "timelessness" of the Kingdom - and, from that place, they will no longer be "influenced by time" in the natural [*temporal*] realm - through unbelief [*an affixation to the things that are both seen and experienced through the five physical senses*].

.... "we walk by faith [*in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ*], not by sight [*feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical*]

senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

## THEREFORE

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1055] If one sets up personal "boundaries" in fear then they will surely become offended [resentful, angry] when someone crosses one of them.

...."For what I fear comes upon me, and what I dread befalls me. I am not at ease, nor am I quiet, and I am not at rest, but turmoil comes".... Job 3:25-26 NASB

...."The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The LORD is the defense of my life; whom shall I dread?".... Psalms 27:1 NASB

[1056] ...."The "essence" [substance; lifeblood] of all true prosperity is for one to be found "abiding" in supernatural Wisdom [from the position of a heart that is wholly given to God] - and, thus, is righteously motivated towards His people.

**"essence"** - the characteristic or intrinsic feature of a thing, which determines its identity; the most distinctive element of a thing;

...."In that night God appeared to Solomon and said to him, 'Ask what I shall give you'. Solomon said to God, 'You have dealt with my father David with great lovingkindness, and have made me king in his place. Now, O LORD God, Your promise to my father David is fulfilled, for You have made me king over a people as numerous as the dust of the earth. Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people, for who can rule this great people of Yours?' God said to Solomon, 'Because you had this in mind, and did not ask for riches, wealth or honor, or the life of those who hate you, nor have you even asked for long life, but you have asked for yourself wisdom and knowledge that you may rule My people over whom I have made you king, wisdom and knowledge have been granted to you. And I will give you riches and wealth and honor, such as none of the kings who were before you has possessed nor those who will come after you'.... 2 Chronicles 1:7-12 NASB

[1057] In the same way that there is a distinct difference between a supernatural hope and a natural hope [supernatural hope being based on a "revelation" of God's Word {Will} - the origin of which is in Heaven, and natural hope based on what can be discerned through the five physical senses in the natural {physical} realm] there is also a distinct difference between the exercising of a supernatural patience and the exercising of a natural patience.

Supernatural patience [*like supernatural hope*] has its foundation in a revelation of the Father's Word [*Will*], and is exercised through a steadfast faith [*which is continually "activated" by love*] and obedience - a faith and obedience that CANNOT fail to inherit the fullness of the promise and divine blessing.

As the "force of patience" is continually released into [*and over*] any given situation it also opens the door for the release of whatever other Kingdom "forces" [*righteousness, wisdom, faith, love etc.*] are necessary - and, thus, it allows the Father to carry out His highest purpose - and, in His divine ordering, unfold ALL things perfectly [*on ALL fronts*].

It is through the exercising of this supernatural patience by those who have been faithful to "hold fast the vision" that He will now move powerfully to cause ALL things [*concerning His Church and His Kingdom*] to come into their "fullness" in ways that are exceeding abundantly beyond all that one could have ever imagined.

The exercising of a natural "patience" still maintains an element of self-desire [*in most cases the desire to see something come to pass for their own sake and benefit*], and serves only to activate "soulish forces" [*fear, impatience, self-righteousness, double-mindedness etc.*].

This profits NOTHING where the Church and the Kingdom are concerned - the "exercising" of it being totally dependent upon the degree that the one exercising the natural patience can carry on in their own strength and understanding or see "results" that are satisfactory to their "flesh" [*self-agenda*].

Ultimately, the one found exercising a natural patience will give up - being fully persuaded in their "own" thinking [*by a "spirit of disheartenment"*] that what they were "standing for" [*in their unbelief*] was a hopeless cause [*or not God's Will*] all along.

This is precisely why one must ALWAYS be found seeking a "burning" [*active*] revelation of the Father's Will in all things for it is ONLY from this place of "abiding" in revelation knowledge that they will be able to enter into His divine order [*plan*] for their life and ministry - a divine order that is a sure sign that one has "both" feet planted firmly in the Kingdom.

....*"the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

....*"walk in a manner worthy of the calling with which you have been called, with all humility and gentleness, with patience, showing tolerance for one another in love".... Ephesians 4:1-2 NASB*

....*"we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please Him in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and*

*increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously".... Colossians 1:9-11 NASB*

*...."So, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience; bearing with one another, and forgiving each other, whoever has a complaint against anyone; just as the Lord forgave you, so also should you".... Colossians 3:12-13 NASB*

*...."Love is patient".... 1 Corinthians 13:4a NASB*

[1058] Fear is "activated" by self-will [*self-desire*], and is always rooted in the fear of losing someone or something - particularly the "control" over one's own life.

Faith is always "activated" by a divine love [*for God - and for His Will*] - and exercised with a view to gaining something for [*and, thus, furthering the mandate of*] the Church and the Kingdom.

**"mandate"** - a command or authorization to act or establish something in a particular way; an authoritative order or command;

*Latin: "mandare"* - to commission, literally, to give into [*someone's*] hand;

*...."But turning around and seeing His disciples, He [Jesus] rebuked Peter and \*said, 'Get behind Me, Satan; for you are not setting your mind on God's interests, but man's.' And He summoned the crowd with His disciples, and said to them, 'If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wishes to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake and the gospel's will save it. For what does it profit a man to gain the whole world, and forfeit his soul? For what will a man give in exchange for his soul? For whoever is ashamed of Me and My words in this adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of Man will also be ashamed of him when He comes in the glory of His Father with the holy angels".... Mark 8:33-38 NASB*

*...."The eye is the lamp of the body. So if your eye is sound, your entire body will be full of light. But if your eye is unsound, your whole body will be full of darkness. If then the very light in you [your conscience] is darkened, how dense is that darkness! No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will stand by and be devoted to the one and despise and be against the other. You cannot serve God and mammon (deceitful riches, money, possessions, or whatever is trusted in). Therefore I tell you, stop being perpetually uneasy (anxious and worried) about your life, what you shall eat or what you shall drink; or about your body, what you shall put on. Is not life greater [in quality] than food, and the body [far above and more excellent] than clothing? Look at the birds of the air; they neither sow nor reap nor gather into barns, and yet your heavenly Father keeps feeding them. Are you not worth much more than they? And who of you by worrying and being anxious can add one unit of measure (cubit) to his*

*stature or to the span of his life? [Ps. 39:5-7.] And why should you be anxious about clothes? Consider the lilies of the field and learn thoroughly how they grow; they neither toil nor spin. Yet I tell you, even Solomon in all his magnificence (excellence, dignity, and grace) was not arrayed like one of these. [I Kings 10:4-7.] But if God so clothes the grass of the field, which today is alive and green and tomorrow is tossed into the furnace, will He not much more surely clothe you, O you of little faith? Therefore do not worry and be anxious, saying, What are we going to have to eat? or, What are we going to have to drink? or, What are we going to have to wear? For the Gentiles (heathen) wish for and crave and diligently seek all these things, and your heavenly Father knows well that you need them all. But seek (aim at and strive after) first of all His kingdom and His righteousness (His way of doing and being right), and then all these things taken together will be given you besides. So do not worry or be anxious about tomorrow, for tomorrow will have worries and anxieties of its own. Sufficient for each day is its own trouble"..... Matthew 6:22-34 The Amplified Translation*

[1059] One cannot have "perfect discernment" *[for exercise a righteous judgement]* apart from a perfect Love - towards the Father and His word, and towards all others"....

*...."If any man desires to do His will (God's pleasure), he will know (have the needed illumination to recognize, and can tell for himself) whether the teaching is from God or whether I am speaking from Myself and of My own accord and on My own authority. He who speaks on his own authority seeks to win honor for himself. [He whose teaching originates with himself seeks his own glory.] But He Who seeks the glory and is eager for the honor of Him Who sent Him, He is true; and there is no unrighteousness or falsehood or deception in Him".... John 7:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment".... John 7:24 NASB*

*...."You have heard that it was said, 'YOU SHALL LOVE YOUR NEIGHBOR and hate your enemy.' But I say to you, love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you".... Matthew 5:43-44 NASB*

*...."DO NOT judge and criticize and condemn others, so that you may not be judged and criticized and condemned yourselves. For just as you judge and criticize and condemn others, you will be judged and criticized and condemned, and in accordance with the measure you [use to] deal out to others, it will be dealt out again to you".... Matthew 7:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

[1060] There is no such thing as truly "believing" *[exercising divine faith]* without obeying - for both faith and obedience are "activated" *[carried out, empowered]* by Love, alone.

*...."This is His commandment, that we believe in the name of His Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, just as He commanded us. The one who keeps His commandments abides in Him, and He in him. We know by this that He abides in us, by the Spirit whom He has given us"...*



1 John 3:23-24 NASB

[3708] ...."Obedience and "hearing" My Voice" [*"listening to" - and, therefore acting upon what was heard*] are one and the same thing"....

....*"and I said to you, "I am the LORD your God; you shall not fear the gods of the Amorites in whose land you live. But you have not obeyed Me [lit. "listened to My voice"]"....*  
Judges 6:10 NASB

[1060] Obedience [*for one to obey*] is Wisdom - and Wisdom [*Love*] has its full [*perfect*] release in obedience [*faith, love and righteousness*].

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

....*"I, Wisdom [from God], make prudence my dwelling, and I find out knowledge and discretion. [James 1:5.] The reverent fear and worshipful awe of the Lord [includes] the hatred of evil; pride, arrogance, the evil way, and perverted and twisted speech I hate. I [Wisdom] have counsel and sound knowledge, I have understanding, I have might and power. By me [Wisdom] kings reign and rulers decree justice. [Dan. 2:21; Rom. 13:1.] By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges and governors of the earth. I love those who love me, and those who seek me early and diligently shall find me. [I Sam. 2:30; Ps. 91:14; John 14:21; James 1:5.] Riches and honor are with me [Wisdom], enduring wealth and righteousness (uprightness in every area and relation, and right standing with God). [Prov. 3:16; Matt. 6:33.] My fruit is better than gold, yes, than refined gold, and my increase than choice silver. I [Wisdom] walk in the way of righteousness (moral and spiritual rectitude in every area and relation), in the midst of the paths of justice, That I may cause those who love me to inherit [true] riches and that I may fill their treasuries"....* Proverbs 8:12-21 *The Amplified Translation*

[1061] What one keeps their eyes [*both the eyes of their heart and their natural eyes*] "fixed" [*focused*] on their heart becomes fond of [*drawn to*].

Thus, the one who keeps their eyes fixed on the Word [*Will*] of God in this hour shall find their heart "flooded" with a continually deeper revelation of "the mysteries of the Kingdom" - and their perfect positioning in it.

But the one who keeps their eyes fixed on "flesh and blood" and the things below: they will be overcome with great darkness - without exception. Entrance into the glorious Kingdom of God from the place of a heart wholly given OR entrapped in a "world" controlled by the spirits of anti-Christ, fear and darkness - this is the choice of the "multitudes" that are in the "valley of decision" [*Joel 3:14*] in this most critical and glorious hour [*Isaiah 60:2*].

.... "where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The eye is the lamp of the body. So if your eye is sound, your entire body will be full of light. But if your eye is unsound, your whole body will be full of darkness. If then the very light in you [your conscience] is darkened, how dense is that darkness!".... Matthew 6:21-23 The Amplified Translation

.... "IF THEN you have been raised with Christ [to a new life, thus sharing His resurrection from the dead], aim at and seek the [rich, eternal treasures] that are above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. [Ps. 110:1.] And set your minds and keep them set on what is above (the higher things), not on the things that are on the earth. For [as far as this world is concerned] you have died, and your [new, real] life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore, since we have so great a cloud of witnesses surrounding us, let us also lay aside every encumbrance and the sin which so easily entangles us, and let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

[1062] Abiding in the "place called done" is the place of absolute faith, love and power [authority].

[1063] There is "a place called done [finished]" a place wherein one not only begins to grasp the reality of the finished work of the Lord Jesus Christ but, also, comes to abide there in the power of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation; the Spirit of Love; the Spirit of Truth; the Spirit of Christ, the Spirit of Grace].

In this place [spiritual positioning] [Ephesians 2:4-6], one comes to the full realization of the spiritual reality behind the Cross, the Resurrection and the Ascension - and, in this place, they enter into the "fullness" of the stature of Christ [and the completeness found in Him] and, thus, come to appropriate the fullness of their precious inheritance [Salvation], in Him.

.... "After this, Jesus, knowing that all was now finished (ended), said in fulfillment of the Scripture, I thirst. [Ps. 69:21.] A vessel (jar) full of sour wine (vinegar) was placed there, so they put a sponge soaked in the sour wine on [a stalk, reed of] hyssop, and held it to [His] mouth. When Jesus had received the sour wine, He said, It is finished! And He bowed His head and gave up His spirit".... John 19:28-30 The Amplified Translation

.... "But when the fullness of the time came, God sent forth His Son, born of a woman, born under the Law, so that He might redeem those who were under the Law, that we might receive the adoption as sons. Because you are sons, God has sent forth the Spirit of His Son into our hearts, crying, "Abba! Father!" Therefore you are no longer a slave, but a son; and if a son, then an heir through God".... Galatians 4:4-7 NASB

....*"For in Him the whole fullness of Deity (the Godhead) continues to dwell in bodily form [giving complete expression of the divine nature]. And you are in Him, made full and having come to fullness of life [in Christ you too are filled with the Godhead - Father, Son and Holy Spirit - and reach full spiritual stature]. And He is the Head of all rule and authority [of every angelic principality and power]. In Him also you were circumcised with a circumcision not made with hands, but in a [spiritual] circumcision [performed by] Christ by stripping off the body of the flesh (the whole corrupt, carnal nature with its passions and lusts). [Thus you were circumcised when] you were buried with Him in [your] baptism, in which you were also raised with Him [to a new life] through [your] faith in the working of God [as displayed] when He raised Him up from the dead. And you who were dead in trespasses and in the uncircumcision of your flesh (your sensuality, your sinful carnal nature), [God] brought to life together with [Christ], having [freely] forgiven us all our transgressions, Having cancelled and blotted out and wiped away the handwriting of the note (bond) with its legal decrees and demands which was in force and stood against us (hostile to us). This [note with its regulations, decrees, and demands] He set aside and cleared completely out of our way by nailing it to [His] cross. [God] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [the cross]".... Colossians 2:9-15 The Amplified Translation*

[1064] One would not be found "untrustworthy" *[unfaithful]* on ANY level if they were truly in right-relationship with the Father *[one with His heart and Will]*. For in the place of intimate fellowship with the Father *[and His Word]* in the "inner chamber" ALL fear and darkness *[confusion; double-mindedness;]* are continually "put to flight" *[1 John 4:18]* - as He, by His Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love]*, floods *[saturates]* the heart *[spirit]* with an ever expanding knowledge *[revelation]* of His true Character *[Love]* and Will - in all spiritual wisdom and understanding.

Indeed, this place of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word is the place of clarity - and all "true" enlightenment. It is the place wherein one will continually be found walking in a manner that is pleasing to Him - with both feet "firmly planted" [established] in His Kingdom.

.....*"Many a man proclaims his own loyalty [faithfulness], but who can find a trustworthy man?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB*

....*"For this reason also, since the day we heard of it, we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you will walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please Him in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in Light. For He rescued us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us to the kingdom of His beloved Son, in whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins".... Colossians*

1:9-14 NASB

[1065] Being a pure "temple" *[vessel]* and partaking of the "fullness" of the ministry of the Holy Spirit are "inextricably" linked.

**"inextricable"** - incapable of being separated;

....*"Do you not know that your body is the temple [the very sanctuary] of the Holy Spirit Who lives within you, Whom you have received [as a Gift] from God? You are not your own, You were bought with a price [purchased with a preciousness and paid for, made His own]. So then, honor God and bring glory to Him in your body".... 1 Corinthians 6:19-20 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Do not be unequally yoked with unbelievers [do not make mismatched alliances with them or come under a different yoke with them, inconsistent with your faith]. For what partnership have right living and right standing with God with iniquity and lawlessness? Or how can light have fellowship with darkness? What harmony can there be between Christ and Belial [the devil]? Or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? What agreement [can there be between] a temple of God and idols? For we are the temple of the living God; even as God said, I will dwell in and with and among them and will walk in and with and among them, and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. [Exod. 25:8; 29:45; Lev. 26:12; Jer. 31:1; Ezek. 37:27.] So, come out from among [unbelievers], and separate (sever) yourselves from them, says the Lord, and touch not [any] unclean thing; then I will receive you kindly and treat you with favor, [Isa. 52:11.] And I will be a Father to you, and you shall be My sons and daughters, says the Lord Almighty. [Isa. 43:6; Hos. 1:10.] THEREFORE, SINCE these [great] promises are ours, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from everything that contaminates and defiles body and spirit, and bring [our] consecration to completeness in the [reverential] fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 The Amplified Translation*

[1066] Disobedience in one's life and the "deferral" of supernatural hope *[hope that is based on a revelation of God's Will {Word}]* are inextricably linked.

Obedience in one's life and *[godly]* desire perfectly fulfilled are also inextricably linked - leading to superabundant life and prosperity.

**"defer"** - to put off to a future time; delay;

**"inextricable"** - incapable of being separated;

....*"Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB*

....*"The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have*

*and enjoy life, and have it in abundance (to the full, till it overflows)".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1067] ..."A "gentle" answer rooted in faith and love ALWAYS releases "supernatural peace" into a situation. While an answer given in fear and pride [*self-justification*] ALWAYS fuels the fire of soulish rage [*anger*].

*...."A gentle answer turns away wrath, but a harsh word stirs up anger".... Proverbs 15:1 NASB*

[1068] The righteous are as bold [*courageous*] as a lion because of a superabundance of revelation knowledge "abiding" in their heart. The self-righteous exercise a "false bravado" [*counterfeit courage*] fuelled by a self-assurance that is bound by spiritual pride [*darkness*] - a "false bravado" that will not "remain standing" when confronted by the Glory [*manifested Presence*] in this final hour through a holy people.

*...."the righteous are bold as a lion".... Proverbs 28:1 NASB*

*...."So the nations will fear the name of the LORD and all the kings of the earth Your glory. For the LORD has built up Zion; He has appeared in His glory".... Psalms 102:15-16 NASB*

[1069] One will be found abiding in "spiritual reality" [*the fullness and totality of who they truly are in Christ*] to the degree that they are found bringing EVERY thought captive to a revelation of God's Word [*Will*] - through righteous proclamation [*right speaking*] and obedience.

*...."For in Him [Christ] all the fullness of Deity dwells in bodily form, and in Him you have been made complete, and He is the head over all rule and authority".... Colossians 2:9-10 NASB*

*...."Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ (the Messiah) he is a new creation (a new creature altogether); the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

*...."But by His [the Father's] doing you are in Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*...."Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, so that by them you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust" [the desire for those things that are apart from God]".... 2 Peter 1:2-4 NASB*

[1070] A perfect *[and continual]* resistance to the Evil One and his schemes is one of the spontaneous fruit of perfect obedience.

....*"God is opposed to the proud, but gives grace to the humble. Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

[1071] If one affixes themselves to any form of "natural" hope *[sense knowledge and perception as their final authority]* then they open the door wide to a spirit of unbelief.

Whereas, if one affixes themselves to "supernatural" hope *[an expectation based upon a revelation of the Father's Word/Will]* then from that true spiritual positioning *[Ephesians 2:6]* they will continually be found exercising an absolute faith, love and obedience - and cannot fail to inherit the divine promise.

....*"In hope against hope he [Abraham] believed, so that he might become a father of many nations according to that which had been spoken, 'SO SHALL YOUR DESCENDANTS BE'. Without becoming weak in faith he contemplated his own body, now as good as dead since he was about a hundred years old, and the deadness of Sarah's womb; yet, with respect to the promise of God, he did not waver in unbelief but grew strong in faith, giving glory to God, and being fully assured that what God had promised, He was able also to perform".... Romans 4:18-21 NASB*

[1072] Never allow yourself to be overwhelmed by the thoughts and impressions you are experiencing when you have entered into intercession on the behalf of others. For that which you are experiencing does not represent your heart *[which is already established through revelation]* but, rather, the heart and mind of those you are standing in the gap for.

....*"Bear one another's burdens, and thereby fulfill the law of Christ [law of Love]".... Galatians 6:2 NASB*

[1073] All false doctrine is born of self-agenda.

....*"we are no longer to be children, tossed here and there by waves and carried about by every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of men, by craftiness in deceitful scheming".... Ephesians 4:14 NASB*

[1074] Remaining in a continual state of "forgiveness" towards oneself *[if necessary]*, and towards any who are used as vessels of persecution and reproach against them, is the key to accessing "fully" the power of the precious Blood of Jesus in one's life.

....*"For You, Lord, are good, and ready to forgive, and abundant in lovingkindness to all who call upon You".... Psalms 86:5 NASB*

....*"For if you forgive people their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], neither will your Father forgive you your trespasses".... Matthew 6:14-15 The Amplified Translation*

....*"If we [freely] admit that we have sinned and confess our sins, He is faithful and just (true to His own nature and promises) and will forgive our sins [dismiss our lawlessness] and [continuously] cleanse us from all unrighteousness [everything not in conformity to His will in purpose, thought, and action]".... 1 John 1:9 The Amplified Translation*

[1076] The Will [*Word*] of the Father is a "foreign" thing [*which cannot be grasped or understood properly*] to those who "dwell" in [*have "heart-fellowship" with*] the "world". It [*a revelation of God's Will/Word*] has "preeminence" [*is given first place on an ongoing basis*] in the hearts of all those who are truly seeking first the establishment of His Kingdom in the earth"....

**"foreign"** - strange or unfamiliar;

**"grasp"** - to seize upon; hold firmly; to comprehend; understand; one's power [*capability*] of seizing and holding;

....*"Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God".... 1 Corinthians 2:12 NASB*

....*"But may it never be that I would boast, except in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, through which the world has been crucified to me, and I to the world".... Galatians 6:14 NASB*

....*"See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy and empty deception, according to the tradition of men, according to the elementary principles of the world, rather than according to Christ".... Colossians 2:8 NASB*

....*"Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, so that by them you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust"..... 2 Peter 1:3-4 NASB*

....*"Pray, therefore, like this: Our Father Who is in heaven, hallowed [kept holy] be Your name. Your kingdom come, Your will be done on earth as it is in heaven".... Matthew 6:9-10 The Amplified Translation*

[1077] The more that one "procrastinates" in the carrying out of the instructions the Holy Spirit

has given them, concerning their life and ministry, the more "inertia" [*inaction, passivity*] sets in. This opens the door to all manner of "hindering spirits" and, ultimately, leads that one into much confusion [*through a cluttered mind*] and darkness.

It is of the utmost importance for all those who truly love God to forsake ALL procrastination through a "methodical" [*one step at a time*] obedience to the still, small voice of My Spirit - as He brings to their remembrance all that has been left undone. For this will SURELY empower one to immediately "rise higher" [*Ephesians 2:6*] - opening the door to great "clarity" [*revelation*], and the true Kingdom-service that is its spontaneous fruit.

**"procrastinate"** - to defer action; delay; to put off till another day or time; prolong; postpone;

**"inertia"** - inaction, especially with regard to effort and motion; inactivity; sluggishness; laziness;

....*"So Joshua said to the sons of Israel, "How long will you put off entering to take possession of the land which the LORD, the God of your fathers, has given you?".... Joshua 18:3 NASB*

....*"Consecrate yourselves, for tomorrow the LORD will do wonders among you".... Joshua 3:5 NASB*

[1078] The Father's Love [*and Wisdom*] "abiding" in the hearts of His faithful children will "draw" to them [*as a magnet*] those who are "trustworthy" [*faithful, loyal, righteously motivated*] in this most glorious hour while, at the same time, "repelling" those who are untrustworthy [*unfaithful, disloyal, unrighteously motivated*].

**"repel"** - to drive or force back; to resist effectively; to keep off or out; fail to mix with;

....*"Many a man proclaims his own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB*

....*"Help, LORD, for the godly man ceases to be, for the faithful disappear from among the sons of men. They speak falsehood to one another; With flattering lips and with a double heart they speak".... Psalms 12:1-2 NASB*

....*"My eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me; He who walks in a blameless way is the one who will minister to me. He who practices deceit shall not dwell within my house; He who speaks falsehood shall not maintain his position before me".... Psalms 101:6-7 NASB*

....*"He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much; and he who is unrighteous in a very little thing is unrighteous also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB*



[1079] The "remnant" Church [*God's "forerunners"*] consists of those He has called out and assembled together for a specific purpose, in a specific time, for a specific people in order that many might "enter into" the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ - and the true Kingdom-living and service that is its spontaneous fruit.

The Kingdom is the sphere of spiritual reality in which the Church [*both individually and corporately*] is to "live move and have their being" [*in Christ*]. It is the place wherein Jesus is truly recognized [*both in one's words and actions*] as King of kings and Lord of lords [*Revelation 19:11-16*] - by those who truly love Me. It is a place "far above" the "world" - and the fear, pride, rebellion, division, strife and darkness [*confusion*] therein.

*.... "For in Him we live, and move, and have our being".... Acts 17:28 KJV*

*.... "In the days of those kings the God of heaven will set up a kingdom which will never be destroyed, and that kingdom will not be left for another people; it will crush and put an end to all these kingdoms, but it will itself endure forever".... Daniel 2:44 NASB*

*.... "For I tell you, unless your righteousness [your uprightness and your right standing with God] is more than that of the scribes and Pharisees, you will never enter the kingdom of heaven".... Matthew 5:20 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter".... Matthew 7:21 NASB*

*.... "The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all stumbling blocks, and those who commit lawlessness, and will throw them into the furnace of fire; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. THEN the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears, let him hear. The kingdom of heaven is like a treasure hidden in the field, which a man found and hid again; and from joy over it he goes and sells all that he has and buys that field. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant seeking fine pearls, and upon finding one pearl of great value, he went and sold all that he had and bought it".... Matthew 13:41-46 NASB*

*.... "Truly I say to you, whoever does not receive the kingdom of God like a child will not enter it at all".... Mark 10:15 NASB*

[1080] It takes an "abiding" faith, love and obedience for one to enter into the Kingdom - and, also, live by the principles found therein.

*.... "But seek (aim at and strive after) first of all His kingdom and His righteousness (His way of doing and being right), and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

.... "Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter".... Matthew 7:21 NASB

.... "Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, so that by them you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust. Now for this very reason also, applying all diligence, in your faith supply moral excellence, and in your moral excellence, knowledge, and in your knowledge, self-control, and in your self-control, perseverance, and in your perseverance, godliness, and in your godliness, brotherly kindness, and in your brotherly kindness, love. For if these qualities are yours and are increasing, they render you neither useless nor unfruitful in the true knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. For he who lacks these qualities is blind or short-sighted, having forgotten his purification from his former sins. Therefore, brethren, be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things, you will never stumble; **for in this way the entrance into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you**".... 2 Peter 1:2-11 NASB

[1081] Perfect obedience is love - and love is perfect obedience.

.... "If you [really] love Me, you will keep (obey) My commands".... John 14:15 The Amplified Translation

.... "And we know that God causes all things to work together for good to those who love [obey] God, to those who are called according to His purpose".... Romans 8:28 NASB

[1082] Fear and idolatry blind one to the supernatural and "restorative" power of Love.

**"restorative"** - capable of renewing health, strength or relationship;

.... "Let everything you do be done in love [true love to God and man as inspired by God's love for us - and in us]".... 1 Corinthians 16:14 The Amplified Translation

.... "For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him shall not perish, but have eternal life".... John 3:16 NASB

.... "He sent His Word and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions".... Psalms 107:20 NASB

[1083] "Good [intentioned] works" are of the "flesh" [sense knowledge and perception] - and are unrighteous and self-serving in nature.

Obedience is born of *[and carried out in]* the power of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation and the Spirit of Love]* - and are righteous and God-serving in nature.

.... "All the ways of a man are pure in his own eyes, but the Lord weighs the spirits (the thoughts and intents of the heart). [I Sam. 16:7; Heb. 4:12.] Roll your works upon the Lord [commit and trust them wholly to Him; He will cause your thoughts to become agreeable to His will, and] so shall your plans be established and succeed".... Proverbs 16:2-3 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "Assuming that you have really heard Him [Christ] and been taught by Him, as [all] Truth is in Jesus [embodied and personified in Him], strip yourselves of your former nature [put off and discard your old unrenewed self] which characterized your previous manner of life and becomes corrupt through lusts and desires that spring from delusion; And be constantly renewed in the spirit of your mind [having a fresh mental and spiritual attitude], and put on the new nature (the regenerate self) created in God's image, [Godlike] in true righteousness and holiness"....Ephesians 4:21-24 *The Amplified Translation*

[1084] The fulfilment of godly desire *[through obedience]* "satisfies", continually.

The fulfilment of self-desire *[through disobedience]* continually leads one into an ever deepening "dissatisfaction" - through the "deferral" *[putting off and relegating to a lower position]* of supernatural hope *[a revelation of My God's Will]*.

**"satisfy"** - to meet to the full *[superabundantly]* one's desires and expectations; to give full contentment to;

**"dissatisfaction"** - the state or attitude of discontentment, displeasure and/or disappointment;

.... "Hope deferred makes the heart sick BUT *[godly]* desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 *NASB*

.... "The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life".... Proverbs 11:30 *NASB*

.... "There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 *NASB*

[1085] Soulish "lust" *[the excessive desire for, and pursuit of, things that are apart from the Will of God]* is the counterfeit of true, spiritual "passion" *[devotion]*.

**"passion"** - fervor; zeal; strong desire;

**"devotion"** - profound dedication; consecration;

...."Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, so that by them you may become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world by lust".... 2 Peter 1:2-4 NASB

[1086] The fear of failure [*when maintained*] "kills" spiritual intensity [*godly desire*] - and produces a state of "inertia" [*laziness and procrastination*] that makes it very difficult for one to function on a daily basis.

The key for one to rise above this attack is entrance into the "inner chamber" at the beginning of each day - for in that place there is a "certain" empowerment [*impartation*] that will cause one to not only rise above the attack [*oppression - heaviness*] but it also allows the Holy Spirit to both expose and eliminate every last ground of fear from their heart.

...."Love NEVER fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:8a NASB

...."This book of the law [*the Word of God*] shall not depart from your [*always be in your*] mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB

...."God is love, and he who dwells and continues in love dwells and continues in God, and God dwells and continues in him. In this [*union and communion with Him*] love is brought to completion and attains perfection with us, that we may have confidence for the day of judgment [*with assurance and boldness to face Him*], because as He is, so are we in this world. There is no fear in love [*dread does not exist*], but full-grown (complete, perfect) love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror! For fear brings with it the thought of punishment, and [*so*] he who is afraid has not reached the full maturity of love [*is not yet grown into love's complete perfection*]".... 1 John 4:16-18 The Amplified Translation

[1087] Husbands "cherish" your wives. Wives "cherish" your husbands.

**"cherish"** - to hold or treat as dear; love; to care for tenderly; nurture;

...."At all times and for everything giving thanks in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ to God the Father. Be subject to one another out of reverence for Christ (the Messiah, the Anointed One). Wives, be subject (be submissive and adapt yourselves) to your own husbands as [*a service*] to the Lord. For the husband is head of the wife as Christ is the Head of the church, Himself the Savior of [*His*] body. As the church is subject to Christ, so let wives also be subject in everything to their husbands. Husbands, love your wives, as Christ loved the church and gave Himself up for her, So that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word,

*That He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things [that she might be holy and faultless]. Even so husbands should love their wives as [being in a sense] their own bodies. He who loves his own wife loves himself. For no man ever hated his own flesh, but nourishes and carefully protects and cherishes it, as Christ does the church, Because we are members (parts) of His body. For this reason a man shall leave his father and his mother and shall be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh. [Gen. 2:24.] This mystery is very great, but I speak concerning [the relation of] Christ and the church. However, let each man of you [without exception] love his wife as [being in a sense] his very own self; and let the wife see that she respects and reverences her husband [that she notices him, regards him, honors him, prefers him, venerates, and esteems him; and that she defers to him, praises him, and loves and admires him exceedingly]. [I Pet. 3:2]"... Ephesians 5:20-33 The Amplified Translation*

[1088] The continual exercising of "idolatry" *[towards someone or something]* makes one an "unfit vessel" in God's sight - as far as true Kingdom-service goes.

**"idolatry"** - the deifying *[worship]* of self and other created things instead of God;

*...."For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, is revealed, then you also will be revealed with Him in glory. Therefore consider the members of your earthly body as dead to immorality, impurity, passion, evil desire, and greed, which amounts to idolatry".... Colossians 3:3-5 NASB*

*...."And He [Jesus] said to another, 'Become My disciple, side with My party, and accompany Me!' But he replied, 'Lord, permit me first to go and bury (await the death of) my father'. But Jesus said to him, 'Allow the dead to bury their own dead; but as for you, go and publish abroad throughout all regions the kingdom of God'. Another also said, 'I will follow You, Lord, and become Your disciple and side with Your party; but let me first say good-bye to those at my home'. Jesus said to him, 'No one who puts his hand to the plow and looks back [to the things behind] is fit for the kingdom of God'".... Luke 9:59-62 The Amplified Translation*

[1089] The signs of a "genuine" *[true]* apostle are an "abiding" faith *[love]* and perfect patience - the fruit of which ALWAYS seeks to glorify Me to the greatest degree, and "elevate" *[equip and empower]* My people to the greatest degree, at all cost to themselves.

**"genuine"** - not counterfeit; authentic; real; free from pretense, guile or hypocrisy;

*...."the signs of an [true and genuine] apostle [apostolic ministry] were wrought among you [first] in all patience, [then] in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds".... 2 Corinthians 12:12 KJV*

*...."SO THEN, let us [apostles] be looked upon as ministering servants of Christ and stewards (trustees) of the mysteries (the secret purposes) of God. Moreover, it is [essentially]*

*required of stewards that a man should be found faithful [proving himself worthy of trust] ".... 1 Corinthians 4:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

[1090] Exercise the "force" of mercy [*love and forgiveness*] and patience -ALWAYS remembering the mercy, love, patience and forgiveness the Father has shown you.

*...."One of the Pharisees asked Jesus to dine with him, and He went into the Pharisee's house and reclined at table. And behold, a woman of the town who was an especially wicked sinner, when she learned that He was reclining at table in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster flask of ointment (perfume). And standing behind Him at His feet weeping, she began to wet His feet with [her] tears; and she wiped them with the hair of her head and kissed His feet [affectionately] and anointed them with the ointment (perfume). Now when the Pharisee who had invited Him saw it, he said to himself, If this Man were a prophet, He would surely know who and what sort of woman this is who is touching Him--for she is a notorious sinner (a social outcast, devoted to sin). And Jesus, replying, said to him, Simon, I have something to say to you. And he answered, Teacher, say it. A certain lender of money [at interest] had two debtors: one owed him five hundred denarii, and the other fifty. When they had no means of paying, he freely forgave them both. Now which of them will love him more? Simon answered, The one, I take it, for whom he forgave and cancelled more. And Jesus said to him, You have decided correctly. Then turning toward the woman, He said to Simon, Do you see this woman? When I came into your house, you gave Me no water for My feet, but she has wet My feet with her tears and wiped them with her hair. You gave Me no kiss, but she from the moment I came in has not ceased [intermittently] to kiss My feet tenderly and caressingly. You did not anoint My head with [cheap, ordinary] oil, but she has anointed My feet with [costly, rare] perfume. Therefore I tell you, her sins, many [as they are], are forgiven her--because she has loved much. But he who is forgiven little loves little. And He said to her, Your sins are forgiven! Then those who were at table with Him began to say among themselves, Who is this Who even forgives sins? But Jesus said to the woman, Your faith has saved you; go (enter) into peace [in freedom from all the distresses that are experienced as the result of sin] ".... Luke 7:36-50 The Amplified Translation*

[1091] The "ministers" of God must NEVER [*under any circumstances*] be found "influencing" another further away from the Father's Will [*Word*] and Wisdom - through their "own" fear [*desire for control through self-exaltation*] and lack of revelation. For ungodly counsel will ALWAYS further the Evil One's plan in the life of the one being "ministered" to.

Let all things be said and done in the midst of God's people by "revelation" in this hour - for it is ONLY where the Holy Spirit is allowed to work that there is the evidence of faith and love - leading to perfect liberty.

Indeed, it is better for one to remain silent than to speak apart from the Holy Spirit, and in these most glorious days this shall become very evident! For it is the day of judgement [*1 Peter 4:17; Isaiah 4:2-6*] in the midst of God's people - a day of great separation between that which is righteous [*in origin*] and that which is unrighteous [*in origin*].

.... "How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, But they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the LORD knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalms 1:1-6 NASB

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom] [Isa. 61:1, 2]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation

.... "But I tell you that every careless word that people speak, they shall give an accounting for it in the day of judgment. For by your words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned".... Matthew 12:36-37 NASB

[1092] If one remains "conformed to the world" in any way through fear and pride then it is certain that they will develop "religious" [legalistic] mind-sets [through a "mental ascension" to the Word of God] rather than the true and righteous spiritual attitudes and doctrines that are the spontaneous fruit of the Mind of Christ - and the Kingdom.

**"mental ascension"** - the reaching out ["up"] to understand the Word [Will] of God in one's "own" [soulish] strength and understanding [intellect];

.... "Do not be conformed to this world (this age), [fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs], but be transformed (changed) by the [entire] renewal of your mind [by its new ideals and its new attitude], so that you may prove [for yourselves] what is the good and acceptable and perfect will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect [in His sight for you]".... Romans 12:2 The Amplified Translation

.... "Now we have not received the spirit [that belongs to] the world, but the [Holy] Spirit Who is from God, [given to us] that we might realize and comprehend and appreciate the gifts [of divine favor and blessing so freely and lavishly] bestowed on us by God. And we are setting these truths forth in words not taught by human wisdom but taught by the [Holy] Spirit, combining and interpreting spiritual truths with spiritual language [to those who possess the Holy Spirit]. But the natural, nonspiritual man does not accept or welcome or admit into his heart the gifts and teachings and revelations of the Spirit of God, for they are folly (meaningless nonsense) to him; and he is incapable of knowing them [of progressively recognizing, understanding, and becoming better acquainted with them] because they are spiritually discerned and estimated and appreciated. But the spiritual man tries all things [he examines, investigates, inquires into, questions, and discerns all things], yet is himself to be put on trial and judged by no one [he can read the meaning of everything, but no one can properly discern or appraise or get an insight into

him]. For who has known or understood the mind (the counsels and purposes) of the Lord so as to guide and instruct Him and give Him knowledge? But we have the mind of Christ (the Messiah) and do hold the thoughts (feelings and purposes) of His heart. [Isa. 40:13]".... 1 Corinthians 2:12-16 The Amplified Translation

[1093] ...."Holding to unforgiveness - or for that matter any other element of the "lower life" [flesh - soulish life] - is a sure sign that one has not entered into the "Kingdom" [given Jesus "lordship" over their entire lives]. For they are still bound to a certain degree by fear and pride - and there is NO fear and pride [self-exaltation] in the Kingdom.

Jesus answered, My kingdom [kingship, royal power] belongs not to this world. If My kingdom were of this world, My followers would have been fighting to keep Me from being handed over to the Jews. But as it is, My kingdom is not from here [this present world system]; [it has no such origin or source]".... John 18:36 The Amplified Translation

...."But if you are guided (led) by the [Holy] Spirit, you are not subject to the Law. Now the doings (practices) of the flesh are clear (obvious): they are immorality, impurity, indecency, idolatry, sorcery, enmity, strife, jealousy, anger (ill temper), selfishness, divisions (dissensions), party spirit (factions, sects with peculiar opinions, heresies), envy, drunkenness, carousing, and the like. I warn you beforehand, just as I did previously, that those who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the [Holy] Spirit [the work which His presence within accomplishes] is love, joy (gladness), peace, patience (an even temper, forbearance), kindness, goodness (benevolence), faithfulness, gentleness (meekness, humility), self-control (self-restraint, continence)".... Galatians 5:18-23 The Amplified Translation

...."For behold, the kingdom of God is within you [in your hearts] and among you [surrounding you]".... Luke 17:21 The Amplified Translation

[1094] Conspiracy is corporate treachery.

**"conspiracy"** - an evil [unrighteous] and treacherous plan formulated in secret by two or more persons;

**"treachery"** - violation of faith; betrayal of trust; disloyalty [in this case to the Will of God];

...."Those who seek my life lay snares for me; And those who seek to injure me have threatened destruction, and they devise treachery all day long. But I, like a deaf man, do not hear; And I am like a mute man who does not open his mouth. Yes, I am like a man who does not hear, and in whose mouth are no arguments. For I hope in You, O LORD; You will answer, O Lord my God".... Psalms 38:12-15 NASB

...."How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear You, which You have wrought for those who take refuge in You, before the sons of men! You hide them in the



*secret place of Your presence from the conspiracies of man; You keep them secretly in a shelter from the strife of tongues".... Psalms 31:19-20 NASB*

[1095] The Kingdom is the "realm" [*sphere of existence*] wherein the "true" Christian life is lived out to its fullest"....

**"realm"** - a royal domain; the region, sphere, or domain within which anything occurs, prevails, or dominates;

*...."The kingdom of heaven is like a treasure hidden in the field, which a man found and hid again; and from joy over it he goes and sells all that he has and buys that field. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant seeking fine pearls, and upon finding one pearl of great value, he went and sold all that he had and bought it".... Matthew 13:44-46 NASB*

*...."You must love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength and with all your mind; and your neighbor as yourself".... Luke 10:27 The Amplified Translation*

[1096] The "maintaining" of self-desire [*self-agenda*] in one's life grieves [*quenches*] the Holy Spirit. It is only as one enters into the true "rest" of God that they will allow the Spirit of God to minister to them without measure [*in the fullness of His capacity as Teacher, Comforter, Counselor, Helper, Intercessor, Advocate, Strengthener, Standby*].

*...."Do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, by whom you were sealed for the day of redemption".... Ephesians 4:30 NASB*

*...."If because of the sabbath [*rest*], you turn your foot from doing your **own** pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your **own** ways, from seeking your **own** pleasure and speaking your **own** word, **THEN** you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [*Ephesians 2:6*]; And I will feed you with the heritage of Jacob your father, for the mouth of the LORD has spoken".... Isaiah 58:13-14 NASB*

*...."Do not quench [*suppress or subdue*] the [*Holy*] Spirit".... 1 Thessalonians 5:19 The Amplified Translation*

[1097] Obedience in one's life "constitutes" believing.

**"constitutes"** - composes; forms; establishes; sets up;

*...."Do not be afraid any longer, only believe".... Mark 5:36 NASB*

*...."This is His commandment, that we believe in the name of His Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, just as He commanded us. The one who keeps His commandments abides in*

*Him, and He in him. We know by this that He abides in us, by the Spirit whom He has given us"....  
1 John 3:23-24 NASB*

*...."I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come. And He put all things in subjection under His feet, and gave Him as head over all things to the church, which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all".... Ephesians 1:18-23 NASB*

[1098] Good intentions" originate in one's "own" understanding and purpose - not the Father's. There is NO such thing as "good intentions" in the Kingdom, ONLY words and actions that are righteous in origin - words and actions that are based on a revelation of God's Wisdom *[Will]* and Counsel, alone.

*...."Now when Simon saw that the Spirit was bestowed through the laying on of the apostles' hands, he offered them money, saying, 'Give this authority to me as well, so that everyone on whom I lay my hands may receive the Holy Spirit.' But Peter said to him, 'May your silver perish with you, because you thought you could obtain the gift of God with money! You have no part or portion in this matter, for your heart is not right before God. Therefore repent of this wickedness of yours, and pray the Lord that, if possible, the intention of your heart may be forgiven you. For I see that you are in the gall of bitterness and in the bondage of iniquity'".... Acts 8:18-23 NASB*

[1099] When one desires to be "seen" *[seeks after the honor and praises of man]* they draw to themselves those who also desire to be seen *[or seen in league with one who is "well-known"]* and this produces a "corporate" environment of pride and darkness in their midst - an environment of pride and darkness that allows all manner of evil *[unrighteousness]* to operate with a view to the demonic forces hindering the children of God from entering into the "true" Christian life of absolute authority and power.

*"I [Jesus] do not receive glory from men; but I know you, that you do not have the love of God in yourselves. I have come in My Father's name, and you do not receive Me; if another comes in his own name, you will receive him. How can you believe, when you receive glory from one another and you do not seek the glory that is from the one and only God?".... John 5:41-44 NASB*

*...."But they [the Pharisees] do all their deeds to be noticed by men; for they broaden their phylacteries and lengthen the tassels of their garments. They love the place of honor at banquets and the chief seats in the synagogues, and respectful greetings in the market places, and being called Rabbi by men".... Matthew 23:5-7 NASB*

.... *"Do not be called leaders; for One is your Leader, that is, Christ. But the greatest among you shall be your servant. Whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted. But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites, because you shut off the kingdom of heaven from people; for you do not enter in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in".... Matthew 23:10-13 NASB*

.... *"Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

[1100] Soulsh *[fleshly]* words and soulsh *[fleshly]* actions produce darkness *[confusion and disorder]* while words and actions in alignment with My Word *[Will]* that proceed forth from one's spirit *[the flow of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation through them]* ALWAYS produce the necessary "light" *[Wisdom]* to accomplish the Father's perfect purpose in any given situation.

.... *"the path of the righteous is like the light of dawn, that shines brighter and brighter until the full day".... Proverbs 4:18 NASB*

.... *"The eye is the lamp of your body; when your eye is clear, your whole body also is full of light; but when it is bad, your body also is full of darkness. Then watch out that the light in you is not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 NASB*

[1101] Jesus is the "Champion" from which every other true champion issues forth.

**"champion"** - a person who has defeated all opponents, so as to hold first place; a person who fights for or defends any person or noble *[righteous]* cause;

.... *"It will become a sign and a witness to the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt; for they will cry to the LORD because of oppressors, and He will send them a Savior and a Champion, and He will deliver them".... Isaiah 19:20 NASB*

.... *"But the LORD is with me like a dread champion; Therefore my persecutors will stumble and not prevail. They will be utterly ashamed, because they have failed, with an everlasting disgrace that will not be forgotten".... Jeremiah 20:11 NASB*

[1102] One either desires the Father *[His true Nature and Character]* to be seen through their words and actions in any given situation or they, themselves seek, to be exalted in the eyes of man.

.... *"The proud look of man will be abased and the loftiness of man will be humbled, and the LORD alone will be exalted in that day".... Isaiah 2:11 NASB*

[1103] Obedience on the part of one NEVER fails to accomplish the Father's perfect purpose - for Love and obedience are inseparably "fused".

....Love never fails"....1 Corinthians 13:8a;

....*"If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you so that My joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full. This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you".... John 15:10-12 NASB*

[1104] Keep your eyes "focused" on where you are going NOT where you have been. For where you have been has been but a "perfect preparation" for where the Holy Spirit is taking you now - a positioning [*both spiritually and physically*] that will serve you well right to the end of the age.

....*"THEREFORE THEN, since we are surrounded by so great a cloud of witnesses [who have borne testimony to the Truth], let us strip off and throw aside every encumbrance (unnecessary weight) and that sin which so readily (defily and cleverly) clings to and entangles us, and let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]. He, for the joy [of obtaining the prize] that was set before Him, endured the cross, despising and ignoring the shame, and is now seated at the right hand of the throne of God. [Ps. 110:1.] Just think of Him Who endured from sinners such grievous opposition and bitter hostility against Himself [reckon up and consider it all in comparison with your trials], so that you may not grow weary or exhausted, losing heart and relaxing and fainting in your minds".... Hebrews 12:1-3 The Amplified Translation*

[1105] Self-righteousness is unrighteousness.

[1106] The most dangerous place for any one of God's children to be in is for them [*in their self-righteousness*] to "believe" in their heart that they are in the center of God's Will while, in reality, they are not!

For in that place spiritual darkness [*blindness*] who will they listen to? The answer is: ONLY those who speak and act in accordance with their agenda - an agenda that is the product of self-desire rather than godly desire.

....*"the path of the righteous is like the light of dawn, that shines brighter and brighter until the full day. The way of the wicked [unrighteous] is like darkness; They do not know over what they stumble".... Proverbs 4:18-19 NASB*

[1107] Do not look back! For "looking back" [*apart from the Holy Spirit*] in one's heart will surely cause one to repeat [*enter back into*] the "cycle of failure" they had previously been in.

Focus on bringing EVERY thought captive [*word spoken*] through the proclaiming out loud of words that are in perfect alignment with the Word of God. For this will allow the Holy Spirit to expand the revelation [*vision*] He has placed in your heart previously and also allow Him

to reveal those things that are to come *[John 16:13]*.

For it is only the "established" heart *[a heart flooded with a revelation of God's Word-Will]* that refuses to "look back" - a heart devoid of the fear and pride *[self-desire]* that continually pulls one down into the place wherein there is a continual adherence to the "lower *[soulish]* life.

*...."Another also said, I will follow You, Lord, and become Your disciple and side with Your party; but let me first say good-bye to those at my home. Jesus said to him, no one who puts his hand to the plow and looks back [to the things behind] is fit for the kingdom of God"..... Luke 9:61-62 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Remember Lot's wife! [Gen. 19:26.] Whoever tries to preserve his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life will preserve and quicken it"..... Luke 17:32-33 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore we do not lose heart, but though our outer man is decaying, yet our inner man is being renewed day by day. For momentary, light affliction is producing for us an eternal weight of glory far beyond all comparison, while we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen; for the things which are seen are temporal, but the things which are not seen are eternal".... 2 Corinthians 4:16-18 NASB*

[1108] There is no such thing as Love entering in one's heart *[spirit, inner man]* apart from Grace - nor Grace entering into and empowering one's life apart from the exercising of faith *[trust]* in the Father.

*...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the Glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

*...."But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even when we were dead in our transgressions, made us alive together with Christ (by grace you have been saved), and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus, so that in the ages to come He might show the surpassing riches of His grace in kindness toward us in Christ Jesus. For by grace you have been saved through faith; and that not of yourselves, it is the gift of God; not as a result of works, so that no one may boast. For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God prepared beforehand so that we would walk in them".... Ephesians 2:4-10 NASB*

[1109] All disobedience *[an unrighteous word or action]* constitutes unbelief *[mistrust of the Father and His Word]* in some form. Perfect obedience is the spontaneous by-product of an absolute faith working through *[motivated by]* a perfect love *[righteousness]*.

From this place of an "abiding" love *[righteous motivation]* the Spirit of wisdom and revelation is able to continually reveal and expand the Father's Will in the heart *[spirit]* of the one

who is truly seeking it - with a view to carrying it out perfectly *[in the power of the Holy Spirit]* at all cost to themselves.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB*

[1110] Procrastination, when "maintained", becomes a "lifestyle" *[distinct pattern]*, and causes one to become spiritually "cluttered" *[both in their inner man and in their mind, will and emotions]*.

It is of the utmost importance for each and every child of God to be found obedient in even the smallest details of their walk for this will keep one in perfect position to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit with great clarity - and ALWAYS "available" and willing to take the next step in obedience according to My highest purpose, in any given moment.

....*"He who is faithful in a very little [thing] is faithful also in much".... Luke 16:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1111] Many are playing a "faith-game" from a position of pride and self-righteousness and, consequently, their words and actions are continually designed to exalt themselves above all those in their path when, in reality, it is ONLY a heart that is righteously motivated - a heart that has truly humbled itself before the Father *[and His Word]* - that becomes a vessel of Life *[Love]* to all who cross their path.

....*"For we are not, like so many, [like hucksters making a trade of] peddling God's Word [shortchanging and adulterating the divine message]; but like [men] of sincerity and the purest motive, as [commissioned and sent] by God, we speak [His message] in Christ (the Messiah), in the [very] sight and presence of God".... 2 Corinthians 2:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, so that the surpassing greatness of the power will be of God and not from ourselves; we are afflicted in every way, but not crushed; perplexed, but not despairing; persecuted, but not forsaken; struck down, but not destroyed; always carrying about in the body the dying of Jesus, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our body. For we who live are constantly being delivered over to death for Jesus' sake, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our mortal flesh. So death works in us, but life in you".... 2 Corinthians 4:7-12 NASB*

[1112] There is NO "selfishness" *[hatred]* in the Kingdom for in that realm one is continually seeking the Father's best for all those in their "sphere of existence" - at all cost to themselves.

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33a The Amplified Translation*

[1113] No matter how "tumultuous" it gets ALWAYS remember to simply acknowledge God in ALL of your ways and, then, take the next step in obedience to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit *[all the while proclaiming words of faith and power]* - KNOWING *[trusting]* in your heart that He will SURELY cause you to rise above the storm, and perfectly protect you in EVERY way.

....*"they cry to the Lord in their trouble, and He brings them out of their distresses. He hushes the storm to a calm and to a gentle whisper, so that the waves of the sea are still. [Ps. 89:9; Matt. 8:26.] Then the men are glad because of the calm, and He brings them to their desired haven".... Psalms 107:28-30 The Amplified Translation*

....*"You have been a stronghold for the poor, a stronghold for the needy in his distress, a shelter from the storm, a shade from the heat; for the blast of the ruthless ones is like a rainstorm against a wall".... Isaiah 25:4 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And suddenly, behold, there arose a violent storm on the sea, so that the boat was being covered up by the waves; but He [Jesus] was sleeping. And they went and awakened Him, saying, Lord, rescue and preserve us! We are perishing! And He said to them, Why are you timid and afraid, O you of little faith? Then He got up and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great and wonderful calm [a perfect peaceableness]".... Matthew 8:24-26 The Amplified Translation*

[1114] If one is "thinking" *[dwelling]* on a matter any longer than it takes to bring that thought captive to a revelation of God's Word *[Will]* concerning their situation *[circumstances]* THEN they are surely attempting to handle it in their "own" strength and understanding.

Bringing every thought captive to the Word of God through the "proclamation" *[of words that line up with His Will]* fuels faith. "Allowing" the lying thoughts *[and imaginations]* of the Evil One to remain in one's thinking [thought-life] continually "fuels" fear and anxiety.

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight. Do not be wise in your own eyes; Fear the LORD and turn away from evil. It will be healing to your body and refreshment to your bones".... Proverbs 3:5-8 NASB*

[1115] When one chooses to "maintain" fear in their life *[to any degree]* they open the door to the Enemy to "bombard" their thought-life with his lying thoughts and demonic oppression. This precludes that one receiving revelation to any great degree on a continual basis - as, in their fear, they have positioned themselves to be continually overwhelmed by darkness.

It is when one sets themselves apart unto the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" on a regular basis and, thus, gives My Word *[Will]* preeminence that they will begin to experience the "perfect clarity" that is theirs, in Christ - a perfect clarity *[in hearing the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]* that is necessary for them to both enter into and fulfil the fullness of all that the Father created them for from before the foundations of the earth.

*.... "Do not fret or have any anxiety about anything, but in every circumstance and in everything, by prayer and petition (definite requests), with thanksgiving, continue to make your wants known to God. And God's peace [shall be yours, that tranquil state of a soul assured of its salvation through Christ, and so fearing nothing from God and being content with its earthly lot of whatever sort that is, that peace] which transcends all understanding shall garrison and mount guard over your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:6-7 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from [always be in] your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful [take heed] to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success".... Joshua 1:8 NASB*

*.... "For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God prepared beforehand so that we would walk in them".... Ephesians 2:10 NASB*

[1116] Ungodly *[unrighteous]* counsel ALWAYS has its root in the pride and selfishness *[self-serving ways]* of the one administering the "counsel" - and, thus, only serves to lead one further away from the Will of God rather than into the fullness of it.

*.... "How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, Nor stand in the path of sinners, Nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law of the LORD, And in His law he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, Which yields its fruit in its season And its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, But they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment, Nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the LORD knows the way of the righteous, But the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalms 1:1-6 NASB*

*.... "The counsels of the wicked are deceitful".... Proverbs 12:5 NASB*

[1117] "Killing time" and "redeeming the time" are two entirely different things. The expression "killing time" speaks of a state of passivity in one's heart that is ruled by fear and is, thus, devoid of an "active" faith, love, obedience or divine patience.

While "redeeming" the time speaks of a fervency of heart *[spirit]* that actively seeks and continually acts upon the revelation of the Father's Will abiding in one's heart - through a perfect



patience *[faith, love and obedience]*.

.... "See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but *understanding [having a revelation of] what the will of the Lord is*" .... Ephesians 5:15-17 KJV

[1118] The moment that one turns from faith to speak words that are in alignment with what the Devil has done *[or tried to do]* is the very moment that they become part of the problem rather than part of the solution.

.... "faith without works *[words and actions that correspond with the Will of God]* is useless".... James 2:20 NASB

.... "Death and life are in the power of *[released through]* the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it *[for death or life]* [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

[1119] When one's heart is ruled by faith, love and a true humility *[a total trust in and dependence upon the Father and His Word]* it is certain proof that their heart is "wholly" given to God.

When one's heart is controlled by pride and the desire to be recognized *[to be seen by others]* it is certain proof that they are not yet ready to "rule and reign" in either the Church or the Kingdom.

For the heart that is wholly given to God seeks ONLY His "best" for all who cross their path while those who *[in their pride]* hold part back from Him, seek ONLY to both control and dominate others - with a view to furthering their OWN agenda.

.... "You must love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength and with all your mind; and your neighbor as yourself [Lev. 19:18; Deut. 6:5]".... Luke 10:27 The Amplified Translation

.... "How is it possible for you to believe *[how can you learn to believe]*, you who *[are content to seek and]* receive praise and honor and glory from one another, and yet do not seek the praise and honor and glory which come from Him Who alone is God?".... John 5:44 The Amplified Translation

[1120] When one "entertains" *[receives]* ungodly counsel it will bring ungodly *[bad]* results in their life - without exception.

.... "How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers!".... Psalms 1:1 NASB

.... "Who is this that darkens counsel by words without knowledge [revelation]?".... Job 38:2 NASB

.... "Hide me from the secret counsel of evildoers, from the tumult of those who do iniquity".... Psalms 64:2 NASB

.... "They quickly forgot His works; They did not wait for His counsel".... Psalms 106:13 NASB

.... "The wise also will hear and increase in learning, and the person of understanding will acquire skill and attain to sound counsel [so that he may be able to steer his course rightly]".... Proverbs 1:5 The Amplified Translation

[1121] "Agreement" produces great security [*corporately speaking*] in the hearts of those who are in one accord. When that one accord is rooted and grounded in righteousness [*divine revelation*] it produces a divine security [*assurance*] and great clarity concerning God's divine purpose in the hearts of all those involved.

When that "agreement" is unrighteously motivated in nature - through an adherence to self-agenda - it produces "a unity of the flesh" [*unholy alliances*] and a false security [*knowing that they are in agreement with "each other"*], and this leads to "cliques" and "factions" among them that Satan will, ultimately, use in his attempt to destroy the "true work" of God in their midst"....

**"clique"** - a small, exclusive group of people;

**"faction"** - a group or clique within a larger group;

.... "But in what I instruct [you] next I do not commend [you], because when you meet together, it is not for the better but for the worse. For in the first place, when you assemble as a congregation, I hear that there are cliques (divisions and factions) among you; and I in part believe it, For doubtless there have to be factions or parties among you in order that they who are genuine and of approved fitness may become evident and plainly recognized among you".... 1 Corinthians 11:17-19 NASB

.... "But He [*Jesus*] knew their thoughts and said to them, "Any kingdom divided against itself is laid waste; and a house divided against itself falls".... Luke 11:17 NASB

.... "Now the deeds of the flesh are evident, which are: immorality, impurity, sensuality, idolatry, sorcery, enmities, strife, jealousy, outbursts of anger, disputes, dissensions, factions, envying, drunkenness, carousing, and things like these, of which I forewarn you, just as I have forewarned you, that those who practice such things will not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control; against such things there is no law".... Galatians 5:19-23 NASB

[1122] Fear [*deep concern and anxiety born of sympathy*] is not compassion. For true compassion is faith working through a perfect love and obedience on the behalf of an individual in any given situation - and, being in one accord with the Father's heart and Will, it releases the fullness of His Love and power [*anointing*] into that situation.

**"sympathy"** - harmony of or agreement in "feeling", as between persons or on the part of one person with respect to another; the harmony of "feeling" naturally existing between persons of like tastes or opinion; the fact or power of sharing the "feelings" of another, especially in sorrow or trouble;

....*"And a leper came to Jesus, beseeching Him and falling on his knees before Him, and saying, 'If You are willing, You can make me clean'. Moved with compassion, Jesus stretched out His hand and touched him, and said to him, 'I am willing; be cleansed'. Immediately the leprosy left him and he was cleansed".... Mark 1:40-42 NASB*

[1123] "Impatience" is at the root of all presumptuous [*unrighteous*] words and actions.

Perfect patience in the carrying out of the Father's Will is the spontaneous fruit of an "abiding" faith, love and obedience - and it allows the fullness of the "divine purpose" to unfold perfectly [*in the fullness of time*].

**"impatience"** - intolerance of anything that thwarts, delays, or *hinders* [*particularly with regard to one's own agenda*];

....*"the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control".... Galatians 5:22-23 NASB*

....*"So, as those who have been chosen of God, holy and beloved, put on a heart of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness and patience".... Colossians 3:12 NASB*

....*"And we desire that each one of you show the same diligence so as to realize the full assurance of hope until the end, so that you will not be sluggish, but imitators of those who through faith and patience inherit the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 NASB*

[1124] Those who desire to be "seen" [*recognized - honored*] by others draw [*in their continual exercising of soulish force - fear, pride, control etc.*] others who desire to be seen - unto themselves. This forms a "soulish" vacuum in that environment that is devoid of the power to establish true spirituality and godliness in their midst.

**"vacuum"** - a space not filled or occupied; emptiness; void;

....*"they do all their deeds to be noticed by men".... Matthew 23:5a NASB*

....*"For the love of money is a root of all sorts of evil, and some by longing for it have*

wandered away from the faith and pierced themselves with many griefs. But flee from these things, you man of God, and pursue righteousness, godliness, faith, love, perseverance and gentleness. Fight the good fight of faith; take hold of the eternal life to which you were called, and you made the good confession in the presence of many witnesses".... 1 Timothy 6:10-12 NASB

[1125] The true test of one's faith and love is not when they are called to love those who have returned their love. It is when they are called to love those who have rejected their love *[the faith and obedience they have exercised on the behalf of another]*.

...."For what credit is there if, when you sin and are harshly treated, you endure it with patience? But if when you do what is right and suffer for it you patiently endure it, this finds favor with God".... 1 Peter 2:20 NASB

...."Love is patient, love is kind and is not jealous; love does not brag and is not arrogant, does not act unbecomingly; it does not seek its own, is not provoked, does not take into account a wrong suffered, does not rejoice in unrighteousness, but rejoices with the truth; bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, endures all things. Love never fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a NASB

[1126] Continued obedience is the key to one "abiding" in "the place called done" *[the reality of the finished work of Christ]* - the place wherein the "fullness" of one's destiny, in Christ, is continually experienced.

...."For we are God's [own] handiwork (His workmanship), recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined (planned beforehand) for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[1127] "Demanding" forgiveness of one is rooted and grounded in a spirit of self-righteousness - born of offense. The seeking after forgiveness *[in a spirit of true repentance]* must proceed forth from a heart that has gained a "revelation" of their transgression - revelation that is born out of a desire to be righteous in word and deed before the Father.

...."Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has blessed us with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly places in Christ, just as He chose us in Him before the foundation of the world, that we would be holy and blameless before Him. In love He predestined us to adoption as sons through Jesus Christ to Himself, according to the kind intention of His will, to the praise of the glory of His grace, which He freely bestowed on us in the Beloved. In Him we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of our trespasses, according to the riches of His grace which He lavished on us".... Ephesians 1:3-8 NASB

...."The one who says he is in the Light and yet hates his brother is in the darkness until now. The one who loves his brother abides in the Light and there is no cause for stumbling in him.

*But the one who hates his brother is in the darkness and walks in the darkness, and does not know where he is going because the darkness has blinded his eyes".... 1 John 2:9-11 NASB*

[1128] If one is continually cleansed from all unrighteousness THEN there is nothing to block the flow of Righteousness from being poured forth through them.

*...."If we confess our sins, He is faithful and righteous to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from ALL unrighteousness".... 1 John 1:9 NASB*

*...."In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}] ".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[1129] Godliness or worldliness: there is no middle ground for the children of God - and that will be clearly seen in this hour.

*...."Do not love or cherish the world or the things that are in the world. If anyone loves the world, love for the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world -the lust of the flesh [craving for sensual gratification] and the lust of the eyes [greedy longings of the mind] and the pride of life [assurance in one's own resources or in the stability of earthly things] - these do not come from the Father but are from the world [itself]. And the world passes away and disappears, and with it the forbidden cravings (the passionate desires, the lust) of it; but he who does the will of God and carries out His purposes in his life abides (remains) forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 The Amplified Translation*

[1130] Those who are bound by a "spirit of self-righteousness" continually call that which is unrighteous, righteous and that which is righteous, unrighteous.

*...."Be not [morbidly exacting and externally] righteous overmuch, neither strive to make yourself [pretentiously appear] overwise - why should you [get puffed up and] destroy yourself [with presumptuous self-sufficiency]?".... Ecclesiastes 7:16 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment".... John 7:24 NASB*

[1131] There is no desire to "control" [*manipulate*] in the heart that is filled with faith and love. For the heart that is filled to overflowing with faith and love "abides" in godly desire and wisdom [*revelation*] - and, therefore, seeks only the Father's "best" [*at all cost to themselves*] for all those in their "sphere of existence".

**"sphere of existence"** - is not only one's "physical" existence but also their "spiritual existence" - an existence that includes those they have met in the past [*friend and foe alike*] as well as those

they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the "fullness" of their precious destiny, in Christ.

.... *"the love of Christ controls us".... 2 Corinthians 5:14a NASB*

[1132] When one is "inundated" with doubt and unbelief concerning any given situation [*even in the face of much revelation*] then "silence" [*with the exception of a sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving*] is the best course of action until such a time as words of faith, love and Grace rise up out of the depths of their innermost being [*spirit*].

**"inundated"** - overwhelmed; flooded; bombarded;

.... *"out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34b The Amplified Translation*

.... *"a man/woman of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12b NASB*

.... *"Through Him [Jesus], therefore, let us constantly and at all times offer up to God a sacrifice of praise, which is the fruit of lips that thankfully acknowledge and confess and glorify His name".... Hebrews 13:15 The Amplified Translation*

[1133] Ignorant [*unknowing*] men and women speak only those things that are born of their "ignorance" [*lack of revelation*] - a "wilful" ignorance born of an ardent pursuit of self-glory and the praises of men.

**"ignorance"** - lack of knowledge;

.... *"My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge. Because you have rejected knowledge, I also will reject you from being My priest".... Hosea 4:6 NASB*

.... *"For such is the will of God that by doing right [speaking and acting righteously] you may silence the ignorance of foolish men".... 1 Peter 2:15 NASB*

.... *"Every plant which My heavenly Father did not plant shall be uprooted. Let them alone; they are blind guides of the blind. And if a blind man guides a blind man, both will fall into a pit".... Matthew 15:13-14 NASB*

.... *"He who speaks from himself seeks his own glory; but He who is seeking the glory of the One who sent Him, He is true, and there is no unrighteousness in Him".... John 7:18 NASB*

[1134] If one is unfaithful to the Father [*to His highest purposes*] then it is certain that they will, ultimately, be found unfaithful to others in their "sphere of existence".

But if one is found faithful to the Father [*to His highest purposes*] then they will be found

faithful [*loyal*] to the death [*of self - or beyond, if necessary*].

.... "He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much; and he who is unrighteous in a very little thing is unrighteous also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

.... "But they deceived Him with their mouth and lied to Him with their tongue. For their heart was not steadfast toward Him, nor were they faithful in His covenant".... Psalms 78:36-37 NASB

.... "Many a man proclaims his own loyalty, ut who can find a trustworthy man? Proverbs 20:6 NASB

.... "A faithful man will abound with blessings".... Proverbs 28:20a NASB

1135] If one's "focus" remains fear-based [*self-oriented*] then they shall cause themselves to be "blinded" to the Love and Wisdom of God.

**"blinded"** - in a stupor to the degree at which consciousness is lost; without the ability to see clearly; lacking visibility; without guidance or forethought;

.... "Therefore, since we have so great a cloud of witnesses surrounding us, let us also lay aside every encumbrance and the sin which so easily entangles us, and let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

[1136] "Lukewarmness" is the spontaneous by-product of a heart that is still dominated by self-desire and, in these days, all that which was sown to in lukewarmness [*ungodly desire*] will be shown for what it is, and all shall see clearly the "true colours" [*allegiance*] of those whose hearts are not wholly given to the Father and His Word.

.... "So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who [*truly*] serves God and one who does not [*truly*] serve Him".... Malachi 3:18 NASB

[1137] What is "lukewarmness" but a lack of divine passion [*love*] abiding in one's heart.

.... "I know your deeds, that you are neither cold nor hot; I wish that you were cold or hot. So because you are lukewarm, and neither hot nor cold, I will spit you out of My mouth. Because you say, "I am rich, and have become wealthy, and have need of nothing," and you do not know that you are wretched and miserable and poor and blind and naked, I advise you to buy from Me gold refined by fire so that you may become rich, and white garments so that you may clothe yourself, and that the shame of your nakedness will not be revealed; and eye salve to anoint your eyes so that you may see. Those whom I love, I reprove and discipline; therefore be zealous and repent. Behold, I stand at the door and knock; if anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will

*come in to him and will dine with him, and he with Me".... Revelation 3:15-20*

[1138] "Maintaining" *[in a spirit of self-righteousness]* the desire to be right in one's own thinking - without having any consideration for what God's Will truly is - will "plunge" one into deep darkness in this hour - without exception.

**"plunge"** - to cast or thrust forcibly or suddenly into something; to bring suddenly or forcibly into some condition, situation;

*...."The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:35 KJV*

*...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His glory will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB*

[1139] Never forget that you are walking in two realms simultaneously - the physical realm and the *[spiritual]* realm of the Kingdom. Only one "sphere" can be found dominant in any given moment in one's heart - therefore, let each one of God's children be found continually exercising an absolute faith and perfect love.

For this will empower them to enter into and "abide" in the "fullness" of Kingdom-living *[the fullness of their Covenant, in Christ]* - far above the "world" and its fear-dominated and selfish ways.

**"realm"** - the region, sphere, or domain within which anything occurs, prevails, or dominates;

**"sphere"** - the place or environment within which a person or thing exists; a field of activity or operation;

*...."Therefore we do not become discouraged [utterly spiritless, exhausted, and wearied out through fear]. Though our outer man is [progressively] decaying and wasting away, yet our inner self is being [progressively] renewed day after day. For our light, momentary affliction (this slight distress of the passing hour) is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!], Since we consider and look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting), but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:16-18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you*



*besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1140] Anything that one does or says in a "spirit of self-justification" [*self-righteousness*] indicates clearly that the words and actions of theirs that they are "defending" were not the product of a "revelation" of My Will but, rather, self-desire - and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous by-product.

*...."And He [Jesus] said to them, 'You are those who justify yourselves in the sight of men, but God knows your hearts; for that which is highly esteemed among men is detestable in the sight of God'.... Luke 16:15 NASB*

[1141] There is no such thing as the capacity for "love" in the heart that is bound by idolatry. For the very essence of idolatry ALWAYS places more importance on people and/or things above the Father and His Word [*through fear, unbelief and mistrust in their own life*] - and, therefore, is devoid of His Wisdom and Presence [*Character*].

Many shall choose to lay down their idols in this most critical hour, and this shall result in the entrance of God's Word in those areas of their heart previously inhabited by fear [*unbelief*].

The spontaneous fruit of these things shall be that the Father's Love [*a revelation of His true Character*] will be continually shed abroad in their innermost being - leading them into the perfect liberty that was theirs all along, in Christ - and, from this place of perfect liberty, they shall enter into the "fullness" of true Kingdom-living and destiny in this final hour.

**"idolatry"** - excessive or blind adoration - rooted in the worship of people and things [*ideals*] above God;

*...."But the high places [of idolatry] were not taken away, for the people had not yet set their hearts [wholly] on their fathers' God".... 2 Chronicles 20:33 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be] any sort of idolatry [of loving or venerating anything more than God]".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Turn away my eyes from beholding vanity [idols and idolatry]; and restore me to vigorous life and health in Your ways".... Psalms 119:37 The Amplified Translation*

[1142] A continued [*wilful*] "procrastination" is one of the spontaneous fruit of fear and self-desire. A continual "diligence" in the carrying out of God's Will [*Word*] is the spontaneous fruit of love and godly desire"....

**"procrastinate"** - to defer action; to put off till another day or time; delay;

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

.... "Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB

.... "But we do [strongly and earnestly] desire for each of you to show the same diligence and sincerity [all the way through] in realizing and enjoying the full assurance and development of [your] hope until the end, In order that you may not grow disinterested and become [spiritual] sluggards, but imitators, behaving as do those who through faith [by their leaning of the entire personality on God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness] and by practice of patient endurance and waiting are [now] inheriting the promises".... Hebrews 6:11-12 The Amplified Translation

[1143] Division" *[two different visions - at least one of them being apart from the Will of God]* in many cases cannot be helped because one "wilfully" *[in their rebellion]* departs from a revelation of the Father's Will BUT "strife" can always be prevented for it takes at least two to enter into strife *[contention]*.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for one *[when confronted by division]* to diligently maintain their love-walk in obedience - even in the face of the certain reproach *[self-justification]* that will come forth through those who have departed from the narrow path.

.... "Can two walk together, except they be agreed *[have a concurring "revelation" of the Father's Will {Love}]*".... Amos 3:3 KJV

**"concur"** - to agree; be of the same mind *[in this case the Mind of Christ]*; be in one accord;

.... "Take away from me reproach and contempt, for I keep Your testimonies".... Psalms 119:22 The Amplified Translation

[1144] Self-righteousness is born of a self-exaltive spirit - working through a "remaining" ground of pride in one's heart.

.... "Beware of practicing your righteousness before men to be noticed by them; otherwise you have no reward with your Father who is in heaven".... Matthew 6:1 NASB

[1145] Conspiracy and treachery run hand in hand. "Conspiracy" is the counterfeit of the true unity and one accord that the Father desires amongst His people while "treachery" is the counterfeit of a heart wholly given to His highest purpose - for treachery is the ultimate *[eventual]* fruit of a heart that is wholly given to its "own" purposes and agendas.

**"conspiracy"** - an evil, treacherous or surreptitious plan formulated in secret by two or more persons; plot;

**"treachery"** - a violation of allegiance, covenant, confidence or faith *[trust]*;

.... "Let the lying lips be mute, which speak arrogantly against the righteous with pride and contempt. How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear You, which You have wrought for those who take refuge in You, before the sons of men! You hide them in the secret place of Your presence from the conspiracies of man; You keep them secretly in a shelter from the strife of tongues. Blessed be the LORD, for He has made marvelous His lovingkindness to me in a besieged city".... Psalms 31:18-21 NASB

.... "The thoughts and purposes of the [consistently] righteous are honest and reliable, but the counsels and designs of the wicked are treacherous".... Proverbs 12:5 The Amplified Translation

.... "For let him who wants to enjoy life and see good days [good - whether apparent or not] keep his tongue free from evil and his lips from guile [treachery, deceit]".... 1 Peter 3:10 The Amplified Translation

[1146] Insecurity [*any ground of fear and mistrust in the heart that is maintained*] will lead to one continually reaching out after [*and maintaining - in their own strength and understanding*] a false security [*through soulish gratification*] - manifesting in a false peace.

Faith finds its sole assurance [*security*] in a revelation of God's Word [*Will*] - an assurance and trust that continually empowers one to rise above the physical circumstances with great peace and joy abiding in their heart.

.... "God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [*trust*], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation

.... "for the kingdom of God is not eating and drinking, but righteousness and peace and joy in the Holy Spirit".... Romans 14:17 NASB

[1147] Words mean everything.

.... "Death and life are in the power of the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation

.... "Let no foul or polluting language, nor evil word nor unwholesome or worthless talk [ever] come out of your mouth, but only such [speech] as is good and beneficial to the spiritual progress of others, as is fitting to the need and the occasion, that it may be a blessing and give grace [God's favor] to those who hear it".... Ephesians 4:29 The Amplified Translation

[1148] Excessive eating and drinking [*soulish gratification*] in the "world" [*the pursuit of false security*] "negate" [*block*] one's entrance into the Kingdom - and the abiding peace and joy [*true security*] that are found there.

In this most critical hour, a continued "heart-fellowship" with the world [*and its prideful*

*ways*] will allow a "consuming darkness" into one's life - whereas, a continued heart-fellowship with the Father *[in the "inner chamber"]* on a daily basis will open wide the doors for entrance into "Kingdom-living" and the "fullness" of the glorious destiny that is theirs, in Christ.

**"negate"** - to deny the existence, evidence or truth of; to nullify or cause to be ineffective;

*...."for the kingdom of God is not eating and drinking, but righteousness and peace and joy in the Holy Spirit".... Romans 14:17 NASB*

*...."Arise, shine; for your light has come, and the glory of the LORD has risen upon you. For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the LORD will rise upon you and His glory will appear upon you. Nations will come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising".... Isaiah 60:1-3 NASB*

[1149] True "learning" *[knowledge]* is for one to gain a revelation of the Father's heart, Will and Character through fellowship with Him and continual meditation upon His Word - under the ministry of the Holy Spirit.

The counterfeit is the learning *[attainment of knowledge]* that is the product of self-desire *[self-agenda]* and the feeding of the intellect on the things *[and ways]* of the world. This pursuit of the "lower life" serves only to gratify one's soul - a gratifying of the soul that leads to "self-exaltive" behaviour, and "precludes" that one from receiving revelation knowledge.

**"learning"** - the act or process of acquiring knowledge;

**"preclude"** - to prevent the presence, existence, or occurrence of; make impossible;

*...."[mere] knowledge causes people to be puffed up (to bear themselves loftily and be proud), but love (affection and goodwill and benevolence) edifies and builds up and encourages one to grow [to his full stature]".... 1 Corinthians 8:1 The Amplified Translation*

*...."always learning and never able to come to the knowledge [a revelation] of the truth".... 2 Timothy 3:7 NASB*

*...."Listen [consent and submit] to the words of the wise, and apply your mind to my knowledge".... Proverbs 22:17 The Amplified Translation*

*...."the Comforter [Counselor, Helper, Intercessor, Advocate, Strengtheners, Standby], the Holy Spirit, Whom the Father will send in My name [in My place, to represent Me and act on My behalf], He will teach you all things. And He will cause you to recall [will remind you of, bring to your remembrance] everything I have told you".... John 14:26 The Amplified Translation*

[1150] To the degree that one dwells *[abides]* in "spiritual reality" it is to that degree that a revelation of spiritual reality *[the fullness of who they are in Christ and the Kingdom]* will be

continually expanded in their heart and experience.

....*"Love does no wrong to one's neighbor [it never hurts anybody]. Therefore love meets all the requirements and is the fulfilling of the Law. Besides this you know what [a critical] hour this is, how it is high time now for you to wake up out of your sleep [rouse to reality]. For salvation [final deliverance] is nearer to us now than when we first believed [adhered to, trusted in, and relied on Christ, the Messiah]. The night is far gone and the day is almost here. Let us then drop [fling away] the works and deeds of darkness and put on the [full] armor of light".... Romans 13:10-12 The Amplified Translation*

[1151] Friendship, loyalty [*faithfulness - trustworthiness*] and true Covenant-relationship in the Kingdom are a far different thing than one sees in the "world" because no matter how good a thing looks [*appears*] in the "world" the root of it is still ALWAYS self-serving.

Whereas, in the Kingdom, ALL things are continually rooted and grounded in the Father's Love - with a view to carrying out His highest Will and purpose, alone, for all those in one's "sphere of existence".

....*"A friend loves at all times".... Proverbs 17:17 NASB*

....*"Many a man proclaims his own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB*

[1152] Love NEVER fails to accomplish the Father's perfect purpose because Love NEVER quits.

....*"Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love Never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:7-8a*

It is an easier thing for one to "quit" exercising faith [*love*] on the behalf of another [*when offense tries to enter in*] than to press on! What the Father is looking for are those who will continue to walk in love at all cost to themselves [*in spite of the persecutions, reproach and treachery that they face*] until the "captives" that He has placed in their path are set free to enter into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ.

**"quit"** - to stop, cease, or discontinue; to give up; to stop trying;

....*"Do nothing from factional motives [through contentiousness, strife, selfishness, or for unworthy ends] or prompted by conceit and empty arrogance. Instead, in the true spirit of humility [lowliness of mind] let each regard the others as better than and superior to himself [thinking more highly of one another than you do of yourselves]. Let each of you esteem and look upon and be concerned for not [merely] his own interests, but also each for the interests of others".... Philippians 2:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

.... "For the eyes of the LORD move to and fro throughout the earth that He may strongly support those whose heart is completely His" .... 2 Chronicles 16:9a NASB

[1153] One must "always" be more concerned about their "own" obedience rather than the obedience of others. For if one gets their eyes off of the Father and His Word [*His Will for their own life and ministry*] and out onto the affairs of others then it is certain that they will fall prey to a spirit of self-righteousness and, in doing so, they will become blinded to spiritual reality. And, thus, enter into a place of unrighteous judgement and false accusation against those they have chosen to judge in a spirit of self-exaltation.

.... "DO NOT judge [*unrighteously*] and criticize and condemn others, so that you may not be judged and criticized and condemned yourselves. For just as you judge and criticize and condemn others, you will be judged and criticized and condemned, and in accordance with the measure you [*use to*] deal out to others, it will be dealt out again to you. Why do you stare from without at the very small particle that is in your brother's eye but do not become aware of and consider the beam of timber that is in your own eye? Or how can you say to your brother, Let me get the tiny particle out of your eye, when there is the beam of timber in your own eye? You hypocrite, first get the beam of timber out of your own eye, and then you will see clearly to take the tiny particle out of your brother's eye".... Matthew 7:1-5 The Amplified Translation

.... "Be honest in your judgment [*discernment*] and do not decide at a glance [*superficially and by appearances*]); but judge fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation

[1154] "Idolatry" [*and the spirit thereof*] is the greatest detriment to faith [*love*] because it continually "compels" [*forces*] one to keep their "focus" on flesh and blood [*the will of man*] rather than a revelation of the Father's Will [*Word*].

It is one of Satan's greatest ploys to move one's worship and heart-pursuit away from God [*and the Kingdom*] onto oneself [*through self-focus*] and the ways of the world [*the continual pursuit of self-desire through fear and pride*].

The key to a complete and ongoing freedom from the spirit of idolatry is time spent with the Father in the "inner chamber" - and a continued obedience to the command to keep one's eyes "fixed" [*focused*] on Jesus [*the Word of God*].

Remember the judgement on those who formed the "golden calf" in the wilderness while God's servant Moses was with Him on the Mount [*1 Corinthians 10:1-14*]? So shall it be in this hour as the Father moves to exalt [*give a platform to*] those who worship Him in [*and by the*] S[*s*]pirit and in Truth - all those who have drawn near to Him on the "Mount" [*the high place; the secret place of His Presence*] - and great shall be their reward for their faithfulness.

But, in the same manner, it is certain that He will now begin to judge [*with an absolute judgement*] all in the midst of His people that has its origin in idolatry. Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for all those who "truly" love God to forsake their fear and idolatry through an

earnest and diligent pursuit of love *[absolute Truth]* and holiness *[and their true Kingdom-position]* - for the hour is indeed late.

**"idolatry"** - the worship or pursuit of anyone or anything before the worship and pursuit of God - and anything that is the spontaneous by-product of that false worship and fleshly pursuit;

**"worship"** - adoring reverence or regard;

**"pursuit"** - an effort to secure or attain; any pastime, or the like, in which a person is engaged regularly; preoccupation; inclination;

**"compel"** - to force or drive - especially to a course of action; to force to submit; to overpower;

**"ploy"** - a maneuver or stratagem put in place in order to gain the advantage; tactic, ruse, wile;

....*"Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be] any sort of idolatry [of loving or venerating anything more than God]".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Turn away my eyes from beholding vanity [idols and idolatry]; and restore me to vigorous life and health in Your ways. Establish Your word and confirm Your promise to Your servant, which is for those who reverently fear and devotedly worship You [Deut. 10:12; Ps. 96:9]".... Psalms 119:37-38 The Amplified Translation*

[1155] Let EVERY child of God be found making EVERY word "count" in this final hour - for it is truly of the utmost importance in the advancement of the Kingdom *[and the establishing of a "spotless and unblemished" Church]*.

**"count"** - to have merit, importance, value, worth etc.

....*"The good [righteously motivated] man from his inner good treasure flings forth good things, and the evil [unrighteously motivated] man out of his inner evil storehouse flings forth evil things. But I tell you, on the day of judgment men will have to give account for every idle [inoperative, nonworking] word they speak".... Matthew 12:35-36 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[1156] The sum total of the words that one speaks is their "reality" *[Love or pride; the Kingdom or the world; forgiveness or unforgiveness; faith or fear etc.]*.

**"reality"** - facts, or events taken as a whole; state of affairs;

.... "NOW FAITH is the assurance [the confirmation, the title deed] of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

.... "The sum of Your word is truth [the total of the full meaning of all Your individual precepts]; and every one of Your righteous decrees endures forever".... Psalms 119:160 The Amplified Translation

.... "Establish Your word to Your servant, as that which produces reverence for You".... Psalms 119:38 The Amplified Translation

[1157] Where there is "unholy" control being exercised [*a control rooted and grounded in pride and fear*] in any given "environment" there is no love [*love cannot and will not, ultimately, co-exist with it {unholy control}*].

**"environment"** - the aggregate of surrounding things, conditions, or influences; external conditions or surroundings - especially those in which people live or work;

**"coexist"** - to exist together at the same time or in the same place; to exist together in peace;

.... "Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation

[1158] Any "wilful" failure to walk in love towards one's enemies and to pray for those who persecute [*revile*] them shall only serve to betray an element of pride in one's heart. It is certain that those walking as true [*faithful*] sons and daughters in this final hour will be known by their love for "all" who cross their path.

**"wilful"** - deliberate; intentional; headstrong; self-willed;

.... "Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you, to show that you are the children of your Father Who is in heaven".... Matthew 5:44-45 The Amplified Translation

.... "For what credit is there if, when you sin and are harshly treated, you endure it with patience? But if when you do what is right and suffer for it you patiently endure it, this finds favor with God. For you have been called for this purpose, since Christ also suffered for you, leaving



*you an example for you to follow in His steps, Who committed no sin, nor was any deceit found in His mouth; and while being reviled, He did not revile in return; while suffering, He uttered no threats, but kept entrusting Himself to Him who judges righteously".... 1 Peter 2:20-23 NASB*

[1159] Always remember:

EVERY time the mouth speaks the mind stops to hear what it has to say. As one continually speaks *[proclaims]* words that are in line with the Word *[Will]* of God THEN the lying and fear-filled thoughts of the Evil One will continually be driven out of *[expelled from and denied re-entrance to]* their mind.

**"proclaim"** - to announce or declare; to extol or praise;

Latin: **"proclamare"** - to shout aloud;

*...."the righteous are bold as a lion [in both word and deed]".... Proverbs 28:1b NASB*

*...."We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of God, and we are taking every thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

*...."Death and life are in the power of the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

[1160] One of the spontaneous fruit of a continued obedience is an abiding joy *[and peace]*.

*...."If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you so that My joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full".... John 15:10-11 NASB*

[1161] There should be no such thing as "peer pressure" in the midst of My people.

[1162] "Peer pressure" is pressure *[soulish force]* exerted by those in one's "sphere of existence" with a view to causing that one to conform to their ideals and/or way of thinking *[agenda]*.

**"peer pressure"** - pressure by members of one's peer group to take a certain action, adopt certain values, or otherwise conform in order to be accepted;

*...."my language and my message were not set forth in persuasive [enticing and plausible] words of wisdom, but they were in demonstration of the [Holy] Spirit and power [a proof by the Spirit and power of God, operating on me and stirring in the minds of my hearers the most holy emotions and thus persuading them], so that your faith might not rest in the wisdom of men [human philosophy and agenda], but in the power [and Wisdom] of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:4-5 The Amplified Translation*

.... "In Him [Christ] all the treasures of [divine] wisdom [comprehensive insight into the ways and purposes of God] and [all the riches of spiritual] knowledge and enlightenment are stored up and lie hidden. I say this in order that no one may mislead and delude you by plausible and persuasive and attractive arguments and beguiling speech".... Colossians 2:3-4 The Amplified Translation

[1163] "Self-righteousness" [*spiritual pride*] blinds one to the true "motives" of their heart.

.... "All the ways of a man are pure in his own eyes, but the Lord weighs the spirits [the thoughts and intents of the heart] [I Sam. 16:7; Heb. 4:12.]".... Proverbs 16:2 The Amplified Translation

.... "There is a way which seems right to a man, But its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 16:25 NASB

[1164] "Natural "loyalty" [*soulish relationship or friendship*] remains "faithful" [*trustworthy*] to another only to the degree that that one continues to serve their "own" purposes [*gratifies soulish {selfish} desire within them*].

**"loyalty"** - faithfulness; allegiance; devotion;

.... "Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB

.... "A [*true*] friend loves [*obeys God on another's behalf*] at all times".... Proverbs 17:17 NASB

[1165] There is no power in "good intentions" to effect true Kingdom-living and service. Only the continual exercising of faith, love and obedience [*in the power of the Holy Spirit*] translate into one "abiding" in the fullness of their authority in Christ.

.... "Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB

.... "God was performing extraordinary miracles by the hands of Paul, so that handkerchiefs or aprons were even carried from his body to the sick, and the diseases left them and the evil spirits went out. But also some of the Jewish exorcists, who went from place to place, attempted to name over those who had the evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, "I adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preaches." Seven sons of one Sceva, a Jewish chief priest, were doing this. And the evil spirit answered and said to them, "I recognize Jesus, and I know about Paul, but who are you?" And the man, in whom was the evil spirit, leaped on them and subdued all of them and overpowered them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded. This became known to all, both Jews and Greeks, who lived in Ephesus; and fear fell upon them all and the name of the Lord Jesus was being magnified".... Acts 19:11-17 NASB

[1166] The maintaining of a "sin-consciousness" [*unworthiness-consciousness*] in one's life continually opens the door wide to a "spirit of condemnation" [*spirit of unworthiness*] and, at the same time, hardens one's heart [*through mistrust*] towards the Father and His Word - thus blocking the reception of His great Love for them.

**"sin-consciousness"** - a greater consciousness or awareness [*through fear and pride*] of what one has been redeemed from, rather than what they have been redeemed into [*Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing*] - through an "abiding" faith.

**"righteousness-consciousness"** - a continual awareness of who we "actually" are in Christ;

*...."THEREFORE, [there is] now NO condemnation [no adjudging guilty of wrong] for those who are in Christ Jesus, who live [and] walk not after the dictates of the flesh, but after the dictates of the Spirit. [John 3:18.] For the law of the Spirit of life [which is] in Christ Jesus [the law of our new being] has freed me from the law of sin and of death".... Romans 8:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For this reason I bow my knees before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name, that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man, so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fullness of God".... Ephesians 3:14-19 NASB*

[1167] Hardness of heart and "slowness" of heart [*to do God's Will*] run hand in hand.

*...."Therefore, as the Holy Spirit says: Today, if you will hear His voice, Do not harden your hearts, as [happened] in the rebellion [of Israel] and their provocation and embitterment [of Me] in the day of testing in the wilderness, where your fathers tried [My patience] and tested [My forbearance] and found I stood their test, and they saw My works for forty years. And so I was provoked [displeased and sorely grieved] with that generation, and said, They always err and are led astray in their hearts, and they have not perceived or recognized My ways and become progressively better and more experimentally and intimately acquainted with them. Accordingly, I swore in My wrath and indignation, they shall not enter into My rest. [Ps. 95:7-11.] [Therefore beware] brethren, take care, lest there be in any one of you a wicked, unbelieving heart [which refuses to cleave to, trust in, and rely on Him], leading you to turn away and desert or stand aloof from the living God. But instead warn [admonish, urge, and encourage] one another every day, as long as it is called Today, that none of you may be hardened [into settled rebellion] by the deceitfulness of sin [by the fraudulence, the stratagem, the trickery which the delusive glamor of his sin may play on him]".... Hebrews 3:7-13 The Amplified Translation*

*...."And [Jesus] said to them, 'O foolish ones [sluggish in mind, dull of perception] and slow of heart to believe [adhere to and trust in and rely on] everything that the prophets have*

spoken!'".... Luke 24:25 The Amplified Translation

[1168] The one who has been forgiven much loves *[forgives]* much.

.... "Be gentle and forbearing with one another and, if one has a difference [a grievance or complaint] against another, readily pardoning each other; even as the Lord has [freely] forgiven you, so must you also [forgive]. And above all these [put on] love and enfold yourselves with the bond of perfectness [which binds everything together completely in ideal harmony]"....  
Colossians 3:13-14 The Amplified Translation

.... "[Now having received the Holy Spirit, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven; if you retain the sins of anyone, they are retained"....  
John 20:23 The Amplified Translation

[1169] Natural hope is born out of a dependency upon people and things. Supernatural hope is born of a "revelation" of the Father's Will *[Word]*. When Abraham was standing on God's promise *[Isaac]* he had no "natural hope" to cling to for he was *[as well as Sarah]* well past any natural ability to bring the promise to pass. So he "hoped *[with a supernatural hope and faith]* against hope" *[hope based on physical circumstances and abilities]* - and so it is in this hour as the Father has called His people to an absolute faith and trust in His Ability, Wisdom and power *[Grace]*, alone.

It is certain that the greatest exploits of this final hour will be the spontaneous fruit of a people who have learned to walk above the "sense realm" *[soulish realm]* - a holy people who have come to the place of "abiding" *[dwelling]* in the supernatural with NO dependence whatsoever on anything other than the Word of God *[a revelation of the Father's Will]* and the unction of the Holy Spirit.

.... "Now faith is the assurance [the confirmation, the title deed] of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality **[faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]**".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore, **[inheriting] the promise is the outcome of faith and depends [entirely] on faith**, in order that it might be given as **an act of grace** (unmerited favor), to make it stable and valid and guaranteed to all his descendants - not only to the devotees and adherents of the Law, but also to those who share the faith of Abraham, who is [thus] the father of us all. As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, **Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed.** [Gen. 17:5.] **[For Abraham, human reason for] hope being gone, hoped in faith** that he should become the father of many nations, **as he had been promised**, so [numberless] shall your descendants be. [Gen. 15:5.] **He did not weaken in faith** when he considered the [utter] impotence of his own body, which was as good as dead because he was about a hundred years old, or [when he considered] the barrenness of Sarah's [deadened] womb. [Gen. 17:17; 18:11.] **No unbelief or distrust made him waver**

*[doubtfully question] concerning the promise of God, but he grew strong and was empowered by faith as he gave praise and glory to God, fully satisfied and assured that God was able and mighty to keep His word and to do what He had promised".... Romans 4:16-21 The Amplified Translation*

[1170] The "power" of the precious Blood of Jesus not only cleanses from ALL unrighteousness "inwardly" to those who will partake of it but, also, protects them from ALL unrighteousness *[iniquity]* formulated against them "outwardly". For was it not the precious Blood that sealed *[ratified]* the new Covenant and made it possible for one to enter into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance *[Isaiah 54:17]*?

Therefore, as one continually believes *[exercises an active faith]* in the power and all-sufficiency of the Blood it is certain that they will enter into the "fullness" of every aspect of their Covenant with the Father in this final hour - a Covenant that includes divine protection *[the ministry of angels]* and every other Kingdom blessing *[empowerment]*.

...."Are not the angels all ministering spirits *[servants]* sent out in the service *[of God for the assistance]* of those who are to inherit salvation?".... Hebrews 1:14 The Amplified Translation

...."And in like manner, He took the cup after supper, saying, This cup is *[symbolic of]* the new testament or covenant *[ratified]* in My blood, which is shed *[poured out]* for you".... Luke 22:20 The Amplified Translation

...."Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel and said to them, 'Go and take for yourselves lambs according to your families, and slay the Passover lamb. You shall take a bunch of hyssop and dip it in the blood which is in the basin, and apply some of the blood that is in the basin to the lintel and the two doorposts; and none of you shall go outside the door of his house until morning. For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when He sees the blood on the lintel and on the two doorposts, the LORD will pass over the door and will not allow the destroyer to come in to your houses to smite you'".... Exodus 12:21-23 NASB

...."But if we *[really]* are living and walking in the Light, as He *[Himself]* is in the Light, we have *[true, unbroken]* fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses *[removes]* us from all sin and guilt *[keeps us cleansed from sin in all its forms and manifestations]*".... 1 John 1:7 The Amplified Translation

...."And Jesus said to them, I assure you, most solemnly I tell you, you cannot have any life in you unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood *[unless you appropriate His life and the saving merit of His blood]*. He who feeds on My flesh and drinks My blood has *[possesses now]* eternal life, and I will raise him up *[from the dead]* on the last day. For My flesh is true and genuine food, and My blood is true and genuine drink. He who feeds on My flesh and drinks My blood dwells continually in Me, and I *[in like manner dwell continually]* in him".... John 6:53-56 The Amplified Translation

[1171] A man/woman of understanding *[wisdom - revelation]* keeps "silent" in the face of "provocation" *[persecution - reproach]*. While those held captive by a "spirit of self-righteousness" *[spiritual pride]* are easily offended - and very quick to "justify" themselves *[their own agenda]* before flesh and blood.

**"provocation"** - something that potentially incites, instigates, angers, offends or irritates;

....*"a man of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

....*"The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... Matthew 26:62-63a NASB*

....*"Now the Pharisees, who were lovers of money, were listening to all these things and were scoffing at Him [Jesus]. And He said to them, 'You are those who justify yourselves in the sight of men, but God knows your hearts; for that which is highly esteemed among men is detestable in the sight of God'".... Luke 16:14-15 NASB*

[1172] If one takes things "personally" when Satan comes against them through "flesh and blood" *[becomes offended when in their obedience they are called to suffer for righteousness' sake]* then it is certain that they will be provoked into self-righteousness *[themselves]* - and the self-justification that is its spontaneous fruit.

When one is persecuted *[reviled]* they must ALWAYS remember it is not because of who they are *[in themselves]* that they experienced "rejection" *[reproach]* but, rather, because of Whom they serve.

**"suffering for righteousness' sake"** - The "suffering" that we are called to in this earth is to stand continually against all of the things that we have been redeemed from. It is in NO way associated with physical sickness or any other manifestation of the law of sin and death but, rather, it is to continually release faith in the Word of God - regardless of the pressure of the circumstances which surround us.

As our minds become transformed and renewed to the Word of God, "suffering" *[for righteousness' sake]* shall become the joyful opportunity to further establish God's Kingdom in the earth it was intended to be rather than the sorrowful, painful, concept "religion" has made it to be through unbelief!

....*"O God of my praise, do not be silent! For they have opened the wicked and deceitful mouth against me; They have spoken against me with a lying tongue. They have also surrounded me with words of hatred, and fought against me without cause. In return for my love they act as my accusers; But I am in prayer. Thus they have repaid me evil for good [righteousness] and hatred for my love".... Psalms 109:1-5 NASB*

....*"Now Saul, still breathing threats and murder against the disciples of the Lord, went to*

*the high priest, and asked for letters from him to the synagogues at Damascus, so that if he found any belonging to the Way, both men and women, he might bring them bound to Jerusalem. As he was traveling, it happened that he was approaching Damascus, and suddenly a light from heaven flashed around him; and he fell to the ground and heard a voice saying to him, 'Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting ME?' And he said, 'Who are You, Lord?' And He said, 'I am Jesus whom you are persecuting'.... Acts 9:3-5 NASB*

*...."If you are reviled for the name of Christ, **you are blessed**, because the Spirit of Glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:14 NASB*

[1173] Mistrust of the Father [*consciously or unconsciously*] is a most dangerous thing! For it is certain that ANY element of mistrust in one's heart towards Him immediately translates into a "trust" in [*dependence upon*] their "own" strength and understanding.

This opens the door to the "fuelling" [*exercising*] of pride and the entrance of darkness - leading to a hardness of the heart towards God's Will for their life and ministry.

*...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths. Be not wise in your own eyes; reverently fear and worship the Lord and turn [entirely] away from evil [Prov. 8:13.] ".... Proverbs 3:5-7 The Amplified Translation*

*...."The steadfast of mind You will keep in perfect peace, because he trusts in You. Trust in the LORD forever, for in GOD the LORD, we have an everlasting Rock".... Isaiah 26:3-4 NASB*

[1174] The only reason that one does not hear the voice of the Holy Spirit clearly, at times, is because they fear in their heart [*because they are holding to self-desire in some form*] the words [*instructions*] that He will speak to them - and, thus, they do not "draw near" to the Father in the necessary way [*the "inner chamber"*].

NEVER fear the conviction or the guidance of the Holy Spirit for is He not the Spirit of Love [*that heals and restores - and NEVER "criticizes"*] and is He not the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation - Whose task it is to reveal the Father's Will and lead one in the paths of righteousness?

Let it be clearly understood that everything the Holy Spirit will speak to the hearts of God's children [*in any given moment*] is for their "greatest" good - ALWAYS!"....

*...."But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

*.....:But when He, the Spirit of Truth [the Truth-giving Spirit] comes, He will guide you into all the Truth [the whole, full Truth]. For He will not speak His own message [on His own*

authority]; but He will tell whatever He hears [from the Father; He will give the message that has been given to Him], and He will announce and declare to you the things that are to come [that will happen in the future]".... John 16:13 The Amplified Translation

...."If we live by the [Holy] Spirit, let us also walk by the Spirit. [If by the Holy Spirit we have our life in God, let us go forward walking in line, our conduct controlled by the Spirit]".... Galatians 5:25 The Amplified Translation

[1175] There is no such thing as "double-mindedness" in the *[sphere of the]* "Kingdom" - only one heart, one faith and one Mind, in Christ.

**"double-minded"** - wavering or undecided in mind;

**"the Kingdom"** - the "realm" *[sphere of existence]* wherein the "true" Christian life is lived out to its fullest; the sphere in which Jesus truly reigns as Lord in one's life; the position from which ALL true Kingdom-position and service begins and is maintained;

**"realm"** - a royal domain; the region, sphere, or domain within which anything occurs, prevails, or dominates;

...."when the Son of Man comes, will He find faith on the earth.... Truly I say to you, whoever does not receive the kingdom of God like a child *[with a child-like faith and trust]* will not enter it at all".... Luke 18:8b, 17 NASB

...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter".... Matthew 7:21 NASB

...."If any of you is deficient in wisdom, let him ask of the giving God *[Who gives]* to everyone liberally and ungrudgingly, without reproaching or faultfinding, and it will be given him. Only it must be in faith that he asks with no wavering *[no hesitating, no doubting]*. For the one who wavers *[hesitates, doubts]* is like the billowing surge out at sea that is blown hither and thither and tossed by the wind. For truly, let not such a person imagine that he will receive anything *[he asks for]* from the Lord, *[For being as he is]* a man of two minds *[hesitating, dubious, irresolute]*, *[he is]* unstable and unreliable and uncertain about everything *[he thinks, feels, decides]*".... James 1:5-8 The Amplified Translation

....seek *[aim at and strive after]* first of all His kingdom and His righteousness *[His way of doing and being right]*, and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1176] Where there is much fear there is much pride - and where there is much pride there is much fear. Where there is much love there is much faith - and where there is much faith there is much love.



.... "When swelling and pride come, then emptiness and shame [which is the the fruit of fear] come also, but with the humble [those who are lowly, who have been pruned or chiseled by trial, and renounce self] are skillful and godly Wisdom and soundness [well-being]".... Proverbs 11:2 The Amplified Translation

.... "Do not love or cherish the world or the things that are in the world. If anyone loves the world, love for the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world - the lust of the flesh [craving for sensual gratification] and the lust of the eyes [greedy longings of the mind] and the pride of life [assurance in one's own resources or in the stability of earthly things] - these do not come from the Father but are from the world [itself]. And the world passes away and disappears, and with it the forbidden cravings [the passionate desires, the lust] of it; but he who does [obeys] the will of God and carries out His purposes in his life abides [remains] forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 The Amplified Translation

.... "Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh [through fear and pride] will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit [through faith, love and obedience] will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB

.... "There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown [complete, perfect] love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror! For fear brings with it the thought of punishment [and loss], and [so] he who is afraid has not reached the full maturity of love [is not yet grown into love's complete perfection]".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1177] "Wilful" [*a continued*] disobedience and mistrust leads directly to a hardness of heart [*spiritual insensitivity*] - which, in turn, leads directly to an "undisciplined" lifestyle.

**"wilful"** - intent on having one's own way;

.... "But I say, walk and live [habitually] in the [Holy] Spirit [responsive to and controlled and guided by the Spirit]; then you will certainly not gratify the cravings and desires of the flesh [of human nature without God]. For the desires of the flesh are opposed to the [Holy] Spirit, and the [desires of the] Spirit are opposed to the flesh [godless human nature]; for these are antagonistic to each other [continually withstanding and in conflict with each other], so that you are not free but are prevented from doing what you desire to do".... Galatians 5:16-17 The Amplified Translation

.... "And to whom did He swear that they should not enter His rest, but to those who disobeyed [who had not listened to His word and who refused to be compliant or be persuaded]? So we see that they were not able to enter [into His rest], because of their unwillingness to adhere to and trust in and rely on God [unbelief had shut them out]".... Hebrews 3:18-19 The Amplified Translation

[1178] There is NO such thing as "boredom" in the Kingdom. For in the sphere of the Kingdom

there is a continual flow of God's life [*love, truth, revelation, righteousness etc.*] in one's heart that continually causes the fullness of joy [*and peace*] to rise up from the innermost depths of their being [*spirit*] - producing an ongoing divine strength and enthusiasm [*godly desire*] for the carrying out of the Father's Will.

**"boredom"** - a state [*often characterized by weariness and lack of motivation*] caused by repetitious or [*seemingly*] uninteresting activity;

....*"Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB*

....*"Do not be grieved, for the joy of the LORD is your strength".... Nehemiah 8:10b NASB*

....*"If you keep My commandments [if you continue to obey My instructions], you will abide in My love and live on in it, just as I have obeyed My Father's commandments and live on in His love. I have told you these things, that My joy and delight may be in you, and that your joy and gladness may be of full measure and complete and overflowing".... John 15:10-11 NASB*

[1179] Judging unrighteously [*in a spirit of accusation and/or self-righteousness*] words and actions that are "under the Blood" constitute an "unrighteous judgement" in the Father's sight.

**"accuse"** - to find fault with;

*Latin: "accusare"* - to charge with a crime;

....*"Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge [unrighteously] are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

[1180] When one esteems "flesh and blood" [*or themselves*] above the Father and His Word [*in any way, shape or form*] Satan takes that "worship" [*idolization*] and devotion as his own - and is given [*through their pride and fear*] continual inroads to that one's life and relationships.

**"idolize"** - to regard or esteem with blind adoration, devotion etc; to worship as a god;

....*"If anyone comes to Me, and does not hate [footnote: i.e. by comparison of their love for God] his own father and mother and wife and children and brothers and sisters, yes, and even*

his own life, he cannot be My disciple".... Luke 14:26 NASB

...."You shall have no other gods before Me".... Exodus 20:3 NASB

...."Therefore, my beloved, flee from idolatry".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 NASB

[1181] Many operate in a "legalistic faith" [*self-righteousness - rooted in a strong adherence to outward formalities and regulations*] and, thus, they are blinded to the reality and power of life in the Kingdom.

....'For [although] they hold a form of piety [true religion], they deny and reject and are strangers to the power of it [their conduct belies the genuineness of their profession]. Avoid [all] such people [turn away from them]".... 2 Timothy 3:5 The Amplified Translation

...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1182] A continued obedience to the command to "love one another" and one remaining "cleansed from all defilement of flesh and spirit" run hand in hand.

...."This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you".... John 15:12 NASB

....'Do not be bound together with unbelievers; for what partnership have righteousness and lawlessness, or what fellowship has light with darkness? Or what harmony has Christ with Belial, or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? Or what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For we are the temple of the living God; just as God said, "I will dwell in them and walk among them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. "Therefore, come out from their midst and be separate," says the Lord. "And do not touch what is unclean; and I will welcome you. "And I will be a father to you, And you shall be sons and daughters to Me," Says the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 NASB

[1183] The preoccupation with the physical [*temporal*] realm that many hold to [*in fear and unbelief*] must stop. For if they continue to view [*discern*] things with their five physical senses they will lack the understanding that is necessary for them to align themselves with the Father's Will and highest purpose in all things pertaining to their true Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [*the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses*] but to the things that are unseen [*through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word*]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [*subject to*

*change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2  
Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[1184] "Beware of the "pull" [*the exertion of "soulish force" by the Enemy through provocation - with a view to one compromising God's Word/Will*] of self-righteousness [*spiritual pride*] and self-justification - first in your own lives and then, also, in the lives of those in your "sphere of existence".

*...."Be well balanced [temperate, sober of mind], be vigilant and cautious at all times; for that enemy of yours, the devil, roams around like a lion roaring [in fierce hunger], seeking someone to seize upon and devour. Withstand him; be firm in faith [against his onset - rooted, established, strong, immovable, and determined {in love}]".... 1 Peter 5:8-9 The Amplified Translation*

[1185] Idolatry [*the esteeming of anything or anyone above the Father and His Word*] and love cannot "coexist" in the same environment.

*...."No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will stand by and be devoted to the one and despise and be against the other. You cannot serve God and mammon [deceitful riches, money, possessions, or whatever is trusted in {above God}]".... Matthew 6:24 The Amplified Translation*

[1186] Treachery [*the violation of Covenant*] and the "conspiracies" of men are rampant in many areas of the church at large simply because "idolatry" [*the placing of anyone or anything before God*] and the pursuit of self-desire are rampant.

**"rampant"** - violent in action or spirit; inflamed; uncontrolled;

*...."Those who seek my life lay snares for me; And those who seek to injure me have threatened destruction, and they devise treachery all day long".... Psalms 38:12 NASB*

*...."You hide them in the secret place of Your presence from the conspiracies of man; You keep them secretly in a shelter from the strife of tongues".... Psalms 31:20 NASB*

[1187] Who will intercede for those who have the "ground" within them for the "spirit of treachery" to work if not those who have been directly affected by their [*treacherous*] words and actions?"....

*...."Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you, to show that you are the*

*children of your Father Who is in heaven".... Matthew 5:44-45a The Amplified Translation*

[1188] If one attempts to "coerce" someone to love *[accept]* them *[the very attempt itself being rooted and grounded in the exercising of self-desire and soulish force]* they will fail in their endeavor. For that which is sown to *[and by]* the "flesh" *[sense knowledge and perception]* can never produce love as its fruit, ONLY that which is sown to the Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love]*. There is no love in fear, and there is no fear in love.

**"coerce"** - to compel by force, intimidation or authority - especially without regard for individual desire or volition;

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived *[and expressed]* through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*;

*...."There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown [complete, perfect] love turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror! For fear brings with it the thought of punishment, and [so] he who is afraid has not reached the full maturity of love [is not yet grown into love's complete perfection]".... 1 John 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[1189] The attempt to honour men before first having honoured God *[through an abiding faith, love and obedience]* is "flattery" - and is rooted and grounded in fear, self-serving and idolatry.

**"flattery"** - excessive, insincere praise;

*...."But just as we have been approved by God to be entrusted with the glad tidings [the Gospel], so we speak not to please men but to please God, Who tests our hearts [expecting them to be approved]. For as you well know, we never resorted either to words of flattery or to any cloak to conceal greedy motives or pretexts for gain, [as] God is our witness".... 1 Thessalonians 2:4-5 The Amplified Translation*

[1190] To "know" what to do *[have a revelation of God's Will/Word]* and not do it is sin.

*...."whatever does not originate and proceed from faith [love and obedience] is sin".... Romans 14:23 The Amplified Translation*

[1191] "Self-serving" *[the continual pursuit of self-desire as opposed to godly desire]* will *[if not repented of]*, ultimately, lead to "treachery" *[violation of Covenant trust]* in some form against those who are faithful *[to the Will of God]*.

*...."Righteous are You, O LORD, that I would plead my case with You; Indeed I would discuss matters of justice with You: Why has the way of the wicked prospered? Why are all those who deal in treachery at ease? You have planted them, they have also taken root; They grow, they*

have even produced fruit. You are near to their lips but far from their mind [heart] ".... Jeremiah 12:1-2 NASB

.... "The thoughts and purposes of the [consistently] righteous are honest and reliable, but the counsels and designs of the wicked [self-serving] are treacherous" .... Proverbs 12:5 The Amplified Translation

[1192] "Insurgency", in any form, is a vile thing in the sight of God.

**"insurgency"** - rebellion within a group, as by members against leaders; insurrection against an existing government, usually one's own;

[1193] "Making preparations" *[moving forward in faith and obedience - even in the small, seemingly insignificant details of one's life and ministry]* "fuels" a holy expectancy in one's heart for the fullness of the vision/blessing to come forth. The opposite is fear and unbelief *[leading to "hope deferred"]* - which leads to a hopeless, lethargic and unproductive state of existence.

.... "Hope deferred makes the heart sick [one disheartened], but [godly] desire fulfilled is a tree of life" .... Proverbs 13:12 NASB

.... "For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it [in faith and patience]; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, His soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith" .... Habakkuk 2:3-4 NASB

[1194] Ungodly counsel is always self-serving in nature - and, therefore, "undermines" *[and leads one away from]* the Will of the Father for one's life when received.

While godly counsel *[Wisdom]* edifies and enlightens - ALWAYS serving the Father's highest purpose in the life of the one who will receive it.

**"undermine"** - to injure or destroy by insidious activity or imperceptible stages; to weaken or cause to collapse by removing underlying support, as by digging away or eroding the foundation *[which, spiritually speaking, would be the "revelation" in one's heart];*

.... "But [only] with [God] are [perfect] wisdom and might; He [alone] has [true] counsel and understanding" .... Job 12:13 The Amplified Translation

.... "BLESSED [happy, fortunate, prosperous, and enviable] is the man who walks and lives not in the counsel of the ungodly [following their advice, their plans and purposes], nor stands [submissive and inactive] in the path where sinners walk, nor sits down [to relax and rest] where the scornful [and the mockers] gather. But his delight and desire are in the law of the Lord, and on His law [the precepts, the instructions, the teachings of God] he habitually meditates [ponders and studies] by day and by night. [Rom. 13:8-10; Gal. 3:1-29; II Tim. 3:16.]

*And he shall be like a tree firmly planted [and tended] by the streams of water, ready to bring forth its fruit in its season; its leaf also shall not fade or wither; and everything he does shall prosper [and come to maturity][Jer. 17:7, 8]".... Psalms 1:1-3 The Amplified Translation*

[1195] "Dwelling" [*learning to abide*] in the Presence of God is the key to ALL things pertaining to the establishment of the Glorious Church and Kingdom in this final hour - and one's entrance into the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ [*both individually and corporately*].

.... "O Lord, who may abide in Your tent? Who may dwell on Your holy hill? He who walks with integrity, and works righteousness, and speaks truth in his heart. He does not slander with his tongue, nor does evil to his neighbor, nor takes up a reproach against his friend"... Psalms 15:1-3 NASB

.... "He who dwells in the secret place of the Most High shall remain stable and fixed under the shadow of the Almighty [Whose power no foe can withstand]".... Psalms 91:1 The Amplified Translation

.... "He who has My commandments [*gained a revelation of the Father's Will*] and keeps [*remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does*] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him .... "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [*remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do*] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [*have living and ongoing communion*] with him [*in the "inner chamber"*]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB

.... "And now, little children, abide [*live, remain permanently*] in Him, so that when He is made visible, we may have and enjoy perfect confidence [*boldness, assurance*] and not be ashamed and shrink from Him at His coming".... 1 John 2:28 The Amplified Translation

[1196] The power [*to set the captives free*] that issues forth from true agreement [*true unity and one accord*] is "limitless" - and that will be proven over and over again through a holy people in this final hour.

**"limitless"** - unbounded, measureless, unending;

.... "Can two walk together, except they be agreed [*have a concurring "revelation" of the Father's Will {Love}*]".... Amos 3:3 KJV

**"concur"** - to agree; be of the same mind [*in this case the Mind of Christ*]; be in one accord;

.... "Again I tell you, if two of you on earth agree [*harmonize together, make a symphony together*] about whatever [*anything and everything*] they may ask, it will come to pass and be done for them by My Father in heaven. For wherever two or three are gathered [*drawn together as My followers*] in [*into*] My name, there I AM in the midst of them".... Matthew 18:19-20

.... "At the hands of the apostles many signs and wonders were taking place among the people; and they were all with one accord in Solomon's portico".... Acts 5:12 NASB

.... "Now may the God Who gives the power of patient endurance [steadfastness] and Who supplies encouragement, grant you to live in such mutual harmony and such full sympathy with one another, in accord with Christ Jesus, that together you may [unanimously] with united hearts and one voice, praise and glorify the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ [the Messiah]".... Romans 15:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[1197] "NOW" is the time frame of the Kingdom.

.... "Come NOW, and let us reason together, says the Lord..... If you are willing and obedient, you shall eat the good of the land".... Isaiah 1:18a, 19 The Amplified Translation

.... "NOW I will arise," says the LORD, "NOW I will be exalted, NOW I will be lifted up".... Isaiah 33:10 NASB

.... "NOW faith IS".... Hebrews 11:1 NASB

.... "Behold, I will do something new, NOW it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:19 NASB

[1198] Consistent reliance [an inordinate dependence] upon others [even the revelation and anointing that proceeds forth from them] whilst neglecting one's own [personal] spiritual life [in the "inner chamber" - and in the Word of God] will [if continued] eventually result in a "spiritual famine" [hard-heartedness] - the fruit of which will be the "self-righteous" [unrighteous] words and actions that are the spontaneous [and certain] by-product of a life lived apart from "true" [intimate] fellowship with the Father [and His Word].

**"famine"** - any extreme or general scarcity; poverty; lack [in this case: of revelation];

.... "Now am I trying to win the favor of men, or of God? Do I seek to please men? If I were still seeking popularity with men, I should not be a bond servant of Christ [the Messiah]".... Galatians 1:10 The Amplified Translation

.... "do you suppose that the Scripture is speaking to no purpose that says, 'The Spirit Whom He has caused to dwell in us yearns over us and He yearns for the Spirit [to be welcome] with a jealous love [Jer. 3:14]?.... So be subject to God. Resist the devil [stand firm against him], and he will flee from you. Come close to God and He will come close to you. [Recognize that you are] sinners, get your soiled hands clean; [realize that you have been disloyal] wavering individuals with divided interests, and purify your hearts [of your spiritual adultery]. [As you draw near to God] be deeply penitent and grieve, even weep [over your disloyalty]. Let your laughter be turned to grief and your mirth to dejection and heartfelt shame [for your sins]. Humble yourselves [feeling very insignificant] in the presence of the Lord, and He will exalt you



*[He will lift you up and make your lives significant]".... James 4:5, 7-10 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "I will betroth you to Me forever; Yes, I will betroth you to Me in righteousness and in justice, in lovingkindness and in compassion, and I will betroth you to Me in faithfulness. THEN you will know the LORD".... Hosea 2:19-20 NASB*

[1199] Obedience leads to liberty; *[abiding in]* perfect obedience leads to perfect liberty *[freedom]* in all things. For obedience is established *[carried out]* in one's life through first gaining a "revelation" of the Father's Will and, THEN carrying out that portion of His Will in the power and unction of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love and the Spirit of obedience]* from beginning to end *[in faith and love]*.

And, thus, in one's continual exercising of faith and love on a daily basis *[the fruit of that faith and love being great peace and joy]* ALL *[ground of]* fear is both exposed and cast out until there is no longer ANY hindrance to the flow of the Holy Spirit through them.

*.... "There is no fear in love [dread does not exist], but full-grown [complete, perfect] love [faith and obedience] turns fear out of doors and expels every trace of terror!".... 1 John 4:18a The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty [emancipation from bondage, freedom]".... 2 Corinthians 3:17 The Amplified Translation*

[1200] In the "world" one chooses their own "friends" *[acquaintances]* with a view to fulfilling their "own" desires and accomplishing their "own" agenda while in the Kingdom ALL things *[including friends - and every other form of Covenant-relationship]* are both ordered and maintained by My Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love]*.

For all the things of the world *[systems and patterns]* are rooted in the old nature *[pride, fear, self-serving etc.]* while all things in the Kingdom are rooted *[have their origin]* in My Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*.

*.... "A friend loves [with God's Love] at all times".... Proverbs 17:17a NASB*

*.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

*"If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB*

[1201] "Thinking" *[meditating]* upon another's "problems" *[or other's situations]* apart from the place of obedience in one's life is NEVER profitable. For it is ONLY from the place of obedience *[righteous motivation - both towards the Will of God and towards others]* that a willingness to both seek for and carry out the "righteous solution" *[in the Wisdom of God]* continually rises up from within the depths of their being *[from the Holy Spirit through their spirit]*.

When one attempts to discern anything from the place of their own disobedience it is certain that they will slip into a form of "self-righteousness" *[spiritual pride]* and, thus, they will begin to dwell on the disobedience *[real or imagined]* of others *[without repenting themselves]* - particularly those who have been used by the Evil One to come against them in some way.

This leads directly to unforgiveness, the exercising of an "unrighteous judgement" of others, and the maintaining of a certain "blind spot" in their own heart - a "blind spot" that will remain a catalyst for the entrance of darkness *[confusion, doubt, unbelief and error]* until such a time as they step into the light of the Father's Presence in the "inner chamber" *[with a heart that truly desires to acknowledge Me in ALL of its ways]*.

**"problem"** - any question or matter involving doubt, uncertainty, or difficulty;

....*"It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing".... John 6:63a NASB*

....*"Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment".... John 7:24 NASB*

....*"Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who [take it upon yourselves to] judge are [in reality] habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths. Be not wise in your own eyes; reverently fear and worship the Lord and turn [entirely] away from evil".... Proverbs 3:5-7 The Amplified Translation*

[1202] "Self-righteousness" *[spiritual pride]* always "appears" to be *[has the appearance before others of]* doing or saying *[seeking after]* the right thing but, in reality, its underlying motivation is ALWAYS the exaltation of "self" over others - and the furthering *[promoting]* of its "own" agendas *[instead of the Will of the Father]*.

....*"For I say to you that unless your righteousness surpasses that of the scribes and Pharisees, you will not enter the kingdom of heaven".... Matthew 5:20 NASB*

.... "Departing from there, He went into their synagogue. And a man was there whose hand was withered. And they questioned Jesus, asking, 'Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath?' - so that they might accuse Him. And He said to them, 'What man is there among you who has a sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the Sabbath, will he not take hold of it and lift it out? 'How much more valuable then is a man than a sheep! So then, it is lawful to do good on the Sabbath.' Then He said to the man, 'Stretch out your hand!' He stretched it out, and it was restored to normal, like the other. But the Pharisees went out and conspired against Him, as to how they might destroy Him. But Jesus, aware of this, withdrew from there. Many followed Him, and He healed them all".... Matthew 12:9-15 NASB

.... "He [Jesus] began saying to His disciples first of all, 'Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. But there is nothing covered up that will not be revealed, and hidden that will not be known'".... Luke 12:1a-2 NASB

.... "But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders [hypocrites]! For you shut the kingdom of heaven in men's faces; for you neither enter yourselves, nor do you allow those who are about to go in to do so".... Matthew 23:13 The Amplified Translation

[1203] Anything established in fear [*pride, unrighteousness, disobedience*] has no Eternal "bearing" [*relevance to the Kingdom*] - either now or in the glorious days ahead.

**"bearing"** - the act of enduring or capacity to endure; reference or relation to;

.... "Do not work for the food which perishes, but for the food which endures to eternal life, which the Son of Man will give to you, for on Him the Father, God, has set His seal. Therefore they said to Him, 'What shall we do, so that we may work the works of God?' Jesus answered and said to them, 'This is the work of God, that you believe [*continually be found believing*] in Him whom He has sent'".... John 6:27-29 NASB

## **THEREFORE**

.... "we consider and look not to the things that are seen [*the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses*] but to the things that are unseen [*through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word*]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [*subject to change*], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [*Eternal*]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

[1204] There are those in the midst of God's people who continually attempt to "undermine" those who are walking by faith [*love*] in order to "justify" [*in their own thinking*] the path that they, themselves, have "chosen" - a path that is clearly far below the fullness of the Father's highest plans and purposes for them.

It is certain that, in this final hour, the Father will establish "true" spiritual environments [*refuges*] - environments wherein every heart is "wholly given" [*Luke 10:27*] and, thus, there

will be NO enemy in the camp.

In these "environments" [*corporate gatherings, "schools" of the Holy Spirit*] there will be no hindrances to spiritual growth - and, due to the "intensity" of the corporate anointing, many things will be established at an accelerated pace. Because of these things, "elite" forces will be raised up and connected [*both spiritually and locationally*] throughout the earth - elite forces that will lead the devastating onslaught that the Father has planned against the strongholds of the Enemy, through a holy people in this final hour.

**"undermine"** - to injure or destroy by insidious activity or imperceptible stages, sometimes tending toward a sudden dramatic effect; attack by indirect, secret, or underhand means;

**"refuge"** - a place of shelter, protection or safety; anything to which one has recourse for aid, relief or escape [*in this case from religious persecution and control*];

**"intense"** - existing or occurring in a high or extreme degree; of extreme force or strength;

**"elite"** - the choice or best [*in this case the most prepared*] of anything considered collectively; a group of persons exercising the major share of authority or influence within a larger group;

....*"For I, declares the LORD, will be a wall of fire around her, and I will be the glory in her midst".... Zechariah 2:5 NASB*

....*"Blow a trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm on My holy mountain! Let all the inhabitants of the land tremble, For the day of the LORD is coming; Surely it is near, A day of darkness and gloom, a day of clouds and thick darkness. As the dawn is spread over the mountains, so there is a great and mighty people; There has never been anything like it, nor will there be again after it to the years of many generations. A fire consumes before them And behind them a flame burns. The land is like the garden of Eden before them But a desolate wilderness behind them, And nothing at all escapes them. Their appearance is like the appearance of horses; And like war horses, so they run. With a noise as of chariots they leap on the tops of the mountains, like the crackling of a flame of fire consuming the stubble, like a mighty people arranged for battle. Before them the people are in anguish; All faces turn pale. They run like mighty men, they climb the wall like soldiers; And they each march in line, nor do they deviate from their paths. They do not crowd each other, they march everyone in his path; When they burst through the defenses, they do not break ranks. They rush on the city, they run on the wall; They climb into the houses, they enter through the windows like a thief. Before them the earth quakes, the heavens tremble, the sun and the moon grow dark and the stars lose their brightness. The LORD utters His voice before His army; Surely His camp is very great, for strong is he who carries out His word. The day of the LORD is indeed great and very awesome, and who can endure it? 'Yet even now,' declares the LORD, 'Return to Me with all your heart, and with fasting, weeping and mourning'".... Joel 2:1-12 NASB*

[1205] When one makes the "quality decision" *[a decision of the heart from which there is no turning back]* to enter into the place of abiding in "spiritual reality" *[the fullness of who they truly are, in Christ]* Satan will *[without exception]* attempt to do anything he possibly can to cause that one to turn back from that holy *[and empowered]* place.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for all those who are truly seeking God *[and the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny]* in this hour to be found guarding their heart with ALL diligence. For, as they do, "torrents" of living water will continually proceed forth from deep within them - empowering them to not only rise above every attempt of the Enemy to hold them back but, also, putting him to flight *[pursuing him until he is consumed]* *[2 Samuel 22:30-40]* wherever the Holy Spirit leads them.

**"diligence"** - constant and earnest effort to accomplish what is undertaken;

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life [the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom}];*

....*"He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, from his innermost being shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers [torrents] of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But it is from Him that you have your life in Christ Jesus, Whom God made our Wisdom from God, [revealed to us a knowledge of the divine plan of salvation previously hidden, manifesting itself as] our Righteousness [thus making us upright and putting us in right standing with God], and our Consecration [making us pure and holy], and our Redemption [providing our ransom from eternal penalty for sin]".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 The Amplified Translation*

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[1206] In the same way that *[revelatory]* truth *[a timely word {either written or spoken} that is rooted and grounded in Love]* ALWAYS affects a heart positively *[and with Eternal effect]* "lies" and "reproach" *[unwholesome words or actions that have their source in an unrighteous motivation {selfishness and fear}]* ALWAYS affect the heart negatively. For when ANY form of either lies or reproach is allowed "entrance" it serves only to "flood" that one's heart with confusion *[condemnation]* and darkness.

**"revelatory"** - of, pertaining to, or having the characteristics of revelation;

....*"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the*

*need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[1207] It is a much "easier" thing *[to the soul: mind, will, emotions - and the body]* for one to follow after "flesh and blood" *[outward appearances]* than to follow after God.

For, it is certain, the way is "narrow" *[contracted by pressure - through much trial and tribulation]* that leads one to the place wherein they will be found "abiding" *[dwelling]* in God's Love *[His Love in them]*.

**"easy"** - not hard or difficult; requiring no great labour or effort *[in this case "faith"]*; not tight or constricting;

*...."If anyone intends to come after Me, let him deny himself [forget, ignore, disown, and lose sight of himself and his own interests] and take up his cross, and [joining Me as a disciple and siding with My party] follow with Me [continually, cleaving steadfastly to Me]".... Mark 8:34 The Amplified Translation*

*...."I call heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse. So choose life in order that you may live, you and your descendants, by loving the LORD your God, by obeying His voice, and by holding fast to Him; for this is your life and the length of your days, that you may live in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give them".... Deuteronomy 30:19-20 NASB*

*...."Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow [contracted by pressure] and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it [and walk in it]".... Matthew 7:13-14 The Amplified Translation*

[1208] It takes faith *[and a heart that is "wholly given" to the Father and His Word]* for one to enter into the place of abiding in "spiritual reality" *[the reality of who they truly are "in Christ"]*.

*...."we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."by His [the Father's] doing you are in Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

*...."May Grace [God's favor and empowerment] and peace [which is perfect well-being, all necessary good, all spiritual prosperity, and freedom from fears and agitating passions and moral conflicts] be multiplied to you in [the full, personal, precise, and correct] knowledge of*

*God and of Jesus our Lord. For His divine power has bestowed upon us all things that [are requisite and suited] to life and godliness, through the [full, personal] knowledge of Him Who called us by and to His own glory and excellence [virtue]".... 2 Peter 1:2-3 The Amplified Translation*

[1209] The "leaven of mistrust" *[unrighteousness]*, if allowed to "rise" *[is maintained]* in one's heart, will ALWAYS lead one away from faith and trust in God to a "certain" dependence upon their "own" strength and understanding.

This produces a strong adherence within them to "outside" *[outward]* circumstances *[in their discernment of things]* rather than a "revelation" of God's Word *[Will]*.

**"sight"** - what one sees or hears or feels or thinks;

*...."we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

[1210] "Integrity" is not defined by that which adheres to satisfying the "outward formalities" *[legalistic expectations]* established by men but, rather, a continual alignment *[through faith, love and obedience]* to a "revelation" of the Father's Will *[Word]* - at all cost to oneself.

If one does not have *[exercise]* integrity in their dealings *[relationship]* with the Father then it is certain that they will not have *[exercise]* integrity in their dealings *[relationship]* with others.

**"integrity"** - wholeness; righteousness; uncorrupted virtue *[in this case towards the Word {Will} of God]*; honesty;

*...."O LORD, who may abide in Your tent? Who may dwell on Your holy hill? He who walks with integrity, and works righteousness, and speaks truth in his heart. He does not slander with his tongue, nor does evil to his neighbor, nor takes up a reproach against his friend".... Psalms 15:1-3 NASB*

*...."As for me, You uphold me in my integrity, and You set me in Your presence forever".... Psalms 41:12 NASB*

*...."The integrity of the upright shall guide them [in the paths of righteousness], but the willful contrariness and crookedness of the treacherous shall destroy them".... Proverbs 11:3 The Amplified Translation*

*...."He hides away sound and godly Wisdom and stores it for the righteous [those who are upright and in right standing with Him]; He is a shield to those who walk uprightly and in integrity".... Proverbs 2:7 The Amplified Translation*

[1211] When one is found walking apart from "faith" [*love and obedience*] it is certain that they will be found walking apart from the Wisdom of God [*godly counsel*].

....*"The fear [*reverence*] of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom; A good understanding have all those who do His commandments".... Psalms 111:10 NASB*

....*"But [*only*] with [*God*] are [*perfect*] wisdom and might; He [*alone*] has [*true*] counsel and understanding".... Job 12:13 The Amplified Translation*

[1212] "Now" is ALWAYS the time for one to be found walking in Love.

....*"You have heard that it was said, you shall love your neighbor and hate your enemy; [Lev. 19:18; Ps. 139:21, 22.] But I tell you, Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you, [Prov. 25:21, 22.] to show that you are the children of your Father Who is in heaven".... Matthew 5:43-45a The Amplified Translation*

....*"Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [*arrogant and inflated with pride*]; it is not rude [*unmannerly*] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [*God's love in us*] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [*it pays no attention to a suffered wrong*]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [*without weakening*]. Love never fails [*never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end*]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation*

[1213] Love never sleeps.

....*"I will lift up my eyes to the mountains; From where shall my help come? My help comes from the LORD, Who made heaven and earth. He will not allow your foot to slip; He who keeps you will not slumber".... Psalms 121:1-3 NASB*

[1214] One continually giving the Word [*Will*] of God preeminence in their life and one walking free from "idolatry" [*in any of its forms*] are one and the same thing.

**"idolatry"** - excessive or blind adoration - rooted in the worship of people and things [*ideals*] above God;

....*"Little children, keep yourselves from idols [*false gods*] - [*from anything and everything that would occupy the place in your heart due to God, from any sort of substitute for Him that would take first place in your life*]".... 1 John 5:21 The Amplified Translation*



.... "But the high places [of idolatry] were not taken away, for the people had not yet set their hearts [wholly] on their fathers' God".... 2 Chronicles 20:33 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be] any sort of idolatry [of loving or venerating anything more than God]".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 The Amplified Translation

.... "Turn away my eyes from beholding vanity [idols and idolatry]; and restore me to vigorous life and health in Your ways".... Psalms 119:37 The Amplified Translation

[1215] The moment that one "inclines" their heart to "speak ill" of another then, in that moment, they become part of the problem in that one's life [through their alignment with a wrong "spirit"] rather than part of the solution [through an alignment with the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love].

**"speak ill of"** - words spoken in a hostile or unfriendly manner; unfavourable words; with displeasure or offense;

.... "For out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks. The good man from his inner good treasure flings forth good things, and the evil man out of his inner evil storehouse flings forth evil things".... Matthew 12:34-35 The Amplified Translation

.... "Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give [impart] grace [divine empowerment] to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[1216] "Double-mindedness" opens the door for one to receive "ungodly" counsel [both from within {through their mind} and from without through those who are unrighteously motivated] whereas, a "single eye" ["single-mindedness" {of heart} concerning the Father's Will and highest purpose for one's life] will always position one [both inwardly {in their inner man} and outwardly {through being in the proper spiritual environment}] to receive an ongoing revelation of the Father's Will [Wisdom] for their life and ministry.

**"ungodly counsel"** - any advice, opinion or suggestion by one that serves only to lead another further away from the fullness of God's Will for their life rather than towards it.

.... "A double minded man is unstable in all his ways".... James 1:8 KJV

.... "The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV

.... "Blessed [happy, fortunate, prosperous, and enviable] is the man who walks and lives

*not in the counsel of the ungodly [following their advice, their plans and purposes], nor stands [submissive and inactive] in the path where sinners walk, nor sits down [to relax and rest] where the scornful [and the mockers] gather. But his delight and desire are in the law [Word] of the Lord, and on His law [the precepts, the instructions, the teachings of God] he habitually meditates [ponders and studies] by day and by night. [Rom. 13:8-10; Gal. 3:1-29; II Tim. 3:16.] And he shall be like a tree firmly planted [and tended] by the streams of water, ready to bring forth its fruit in its season; its leaf also shall not fade or wither; and everything he does shall prosper [and come to maturity][Jer. 17:7, 8]".... Psalms 1:1-3 The Amplified Translation*

[1217] It is pride and fear that "fuel" the mind-set [*stronghold*] of "unworthiness" in one's life while it is the continual exercising of faith and love [*for God - and for all those in their sphere of existence*] that lead one [*through the continual renewal of their mind by the Word of God, and in the power of the Holy Spirit {Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation; Spirit of Love; Spirit of Christ etc.}*] to a revelation of who they "truly" are, in Christ.

*...."But it is from Him that you have your life in Christ Jesus, Whom God made our Wisdom from God, [revealed to us a knowledge of the divine plan of salvation previously hidden, manifesting itself as] our Righteousness [thus making us upright and putting us in right standing with God], and our Consecration [making us pure and holy], and our Redemption [providing our ransom from eternal penalty for sin]".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 The Amplified Translation*

*...."There is therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV*

*...."Therefore if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creature; the old things passed away; behold, new things have come".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 NASB*

[1218] It is ONLY the continual accessing of God's Grace [*through faith and trust in Him*] that empowers one to walk above the "pull" of the [*unrenewed*] emotions [*and the schemes of the Enemy attempted through them*], and it is ONLY as one gives His Word preeminence in their life [*on a daily basis*] that their emotions will be renewed to "feel" as He feels and "see" as He sees - a place from which great compassion [*anointing*] is released [*according to My highest purpose in any given moment*].

*...."Jesus wept" [and then He raised Lazarus from the dead].... John 11:35 NASB*

*...."Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

*...."And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind [and will and emotions], so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:2 NASB*

[1219] Holding to [maintaining] "unforgiveness" [hatred] in ANY form [regardless of whether it is a real or imagined offense] leads directly to an "abiding" unhappiness in one's own life.

....*"For if you forgive people their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others their trespasses [their reckless and willful sins, leaving them, letting them go, and giving up resentment], neither will your Father forgive you your trespasses".... Matthew 6:14-15 The Amplified Translation*

[1220] Where natural pride simply "misunderstands" spiritual things [due to an inherent inability to discern things apart from its "own" strength and understanding {darkness}] "spiritual pride" [the mind-set of self-righteousness] discerns [judges] spiritual things [the true Kingdom-works of God] exactly backwards [opposite] to what they are [in reality] - because of the unrighteous desires [and motivations] that abide in their "own" heart.

....*"There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

[1221] "Spiritual pride" [self-righteousness] blinds one to the "reality" of Love.

....*"Now we have not received the spirit [that belongs to] the world, but the [Holy] Spirit Who is from God, [given to us] that we might realize and comprehend and appreciate the gifts [of divine favor and blessing so freely and lavishly] bestowed on us by God. And we are setting these truths forth in words not taught by human wisdom but taught by the [Holy] Spirit, combining and interpreting spiritual truths with spiritual language [to those who possess the Holy Spirit]. But the natural, nonspiritual man does not accept or welcome or admit into his heart the gifts and teachings and revelations of the Spirit of God, for they are folly [meaningless nonsense] to him; and he is incapable of knowing them [of progressively recognizing, understanding, and becoming better acquainted with them] because they are spiritually discerned and estimated and appreciated. But the spiritual man tries all things [he examines, investigates, inquires into, questions, and discerns all things], yet is himself to be put on trial and judged by no one [he can read the meaning of everything, but no one can properly discern or appraise or get an insight into him]. For who has known or understood the mind [the counsels and purposes] of the Lord so as to guide and instruct Him and give Him knowledge? But we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart. [Isa. 40:13]".... 1 Corinthians 2:12-16 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Let a man regard us in this manner, as servants of Christ and stewards of the mysteries of God. In this case, moreover, it is required of stewards that one be found trustworthy. But to me it is a very small thing that I may be examined by you, or by any human court; in fact, I do not even examine myself. For I am conscious of nothing against myself, yet I am not by this acquitted; but the one who examines me is the Lord. Therefore do not go on passing judgment before the time, but wait until the Lord comes who will both bring to light the things hidden in the darkness and disclose the motives of men's hearts; and then each man's praise will come to him*

from God".... 1 Corinthians 4:1-5 NASB

.... "Therefore you have no excuse or defense or justification, O man, whoever you are who judges and condemns another. For in posing as judge and passing sentence on another, you condemn yourself, because you who judge are habitually practicing the very same things [that you censure and denounce]".... Romans 2:1 The Amplified Translation

[1222] The pursuit of "personal" prophecy [both receiving and giving] has become a dangerous thing for many because [in their heart] they have placed that "quest" above the Word [Will] of the Father, and the time He requires of them in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His Presence] with Him.

Thus, in their ardent pursuit of the fulfillment of their "own" desires and agendas [through self-will], they have denied [both in receiving and giving] that which is true [righteous] and held to [believed] that which is false [unrighteous and soulish in origin].

**"quest"** - a search or pursuit made in order to find or obtain something [in this case justification for one's "own" words and actions and/or the pursuit self-glory {and the praises of man}];

.... "Beware of the dogs, beware of the evil workers, beware of the false circumcision; for we are the true circumcision, who worship in the Spirit of God and glory in Christ Jesus and put NO confidence in the flesh".... Philippians 3:2-3 NASB

.... "And if I have prophetic powers [the gift of interpreting the divine will and purpose], and understand all the secret truths and mysteries and possess all knowledge, and if I have [sufficient] faith so that I can remove mountains, but have not love [God's love in me] I am nothing [a useless nobody]".... 1 Corinthians 13:2 The Amplified Translation

[1223] It is as one opens up their heart to the Father [in a persistent faith, love and trust] that He is enabled to open up [reveal] His heart to them - revealing both the deeper mysteries of the Kingdom and His great [and enduring] love for them.

**"persistent"** - unrelenting, constant, importunate, determined, relentless, continual;

**"enduring"** - lasting; permanent; patient; longsuffering;

*Who is the man who reverently fears and worships the Lord? Him shall He teach in the way that he should choose. He himself shall dwell at ease, and his offspring shall inherit the land. The secret [of the sweet, satisfying companionship] of the Lord have they who fear [revere and worship] Him, and He will show them His covenant and reveal to them its [deep, inner] meaning. [John 7:17; 15:15]".... Psalms 25:12-14 The Amplified Translation*

[1224] The Father is "meticulous" in His dealings with His children - each and every detail of His refining [and polishing] process directly aimed at their perfect entrance into the "fullness" of their

precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**"meticulous"** - taking or showing extreme care about minute details; precise; thorough; exact;

....*"He [the Father] disciplines us for our certain good, that we may become sharers in His own holiness. For the time being no discipline brings joy, but seems grievous and painful; but afterwards it yields a peaceable fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it [a harvest of fruit which consists in righteousness - in conformity to God's will in purpose, thought, and action, resulting in right living and right standing with God]".... Hebrews 12:10b-11 The Amplified Translation*

....*"When He has tried me, I shall come forth as refined gold [pure and luminous] [Ps. 17:3; Ps. 66:10;]".... Job 23:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Blessed is a man who perseveres under trial; for once he has been approved, he will receive the crown of life which the Lord has promised to those who love Him".... James 1:12 NASB*

[1225] If one lives for "themselves" to any degree then they are going to "allow" *[open the door for]* the Enemy to steal from them *[rob them in their blindness and self-deception]*.

**"blindness"** - unable to see; unwilling or unable to perceive or understand; lacking all consciousness or awareness *[of spiritual things]*;

....*"Do not store up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and steal. "But store up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys, and where thieves do not break in or steal; for where your treasure is, there your heart will be also".... Matthew 6:19-21 NASB*

....*"Do not be deceived and deluded and misled; God will not allow Himself to be sneered at [scorned, disdained, or mocked by mere pretensions or professions, or by His precepts being set aside]. [He inevitably deludes himself who attempts to delude God.] For whatever a man sows, that and that only is what he will reap. For he who sows to his own flesh [lower nature, sensuality] will from the flesh reap decay and ruin and destruction, but he who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The thief comes only in order to steal and kill and destroy. I came that they may have and enjoy life, and have it in abundance [to the full, till it overflows]".... John 10:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1226] Those who regard "vain *[worthless]* idols" in their heart ultimately *[if held to]* forsake their "faithfulness" - both to Me *[My Will]* and to others in their sphere of existence.

**"idol"** - anything or anyone in one's life that is placed above God *[and His Will]*;

**"faithfulness"** - being true to one's word, promises, vows; steady in allegiance or affection; loyal; constant [*never changing in its intent*]; reliable; trustworthiness;

....*"Those who regard vain idols [empty vanities] forsake their faithfulness".... Jonah 2:8 NASB*

[1227] Anyone who truly has a "revelation" of the importance of forgiveness [*forgiving*] "knows" [*has a revelation of the fact*] that to hold to ANY form of unforgiveness [*bitterness, resentment*] on their part would be far more "detrimental" to themselves than it ever would be to the one they chose not to forgive.

**"detrimental"** - damaging; harmful [*in this case injurious to one's spiritual walk*];

....*"[Now having received the Holy Spirit, and being led and directed by Him] if you forgive the sins of anyone, they are forgiven; if you retain the sins of anyone, they are retained".... John 20:23 The Amplified Translation*

....*"And whenever you stand praying, if you have anything against anyone, forgive him and let it drop [leave it, let it go], in order that your Father Who is in heaven may also forgive you your [own] failings and shortcomings and let them drop. But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father in heaven forgive your failings and shortcomings".... Mark 11:25-26 The Amplified Translation*

[1228] True friendship is a blessing from on high and is a very important part of the Father's plan for all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom.

For true friendship in the Kingdom is both founded and maintained [*sustained*] by the indwelling Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] in each individual - with view to helping one another fulfill the fullness of their destiny, in Christ.

**"friend"** - a person known well to another and regarded with liking, affection, and loyalty; an associate; an ally in a fight or cause;

....*"A [true] friend loves [obeys God on the other's behalf] at ALL times".... Proverbs 17:17 NASB*

[1229] Any word or action spoken and/or done apart from the Word of God and the Holy Spirit can be "justified" [*in one's own thinking*] as being "of God" when one is bound by a "spirit of self-righteousness" [*spiritual pride*].

....*"All the ways of a man are pure in his own eyes, but the Lord weighs the spirits [the thoughts and intents of the heart] [I Sam. 16:7; Heb. 4:12.]".... Proverbs 16:2 The Amplified Translation*

....*"the path of the righteous is like the light of dawn, that shines brighter and brighter until the full day. The way of the wicked [unrighteous] is like darkness; They do not know over what they stumble".... Proverbs 4:18-19 NASB*

[1230] All those who truly love the Father *[and, thus, have a revelation of His Love for them]* spontaneously rejoice when another prospers at His Hand. But those who are still seeking after their own "kingdom" to any degree are beset *[overwhelmed and controlled]* by a "spirit of jealousy" when another prospers ahead of them - to any degree.

....*"Love NEVER is envious nor boils over with jealousy".... 1 Corinthians 13:4b The Amplified Translation*

....*"Who among you is wise and understanding? Let him show by his good behavior his deeds in the gentleness of wisdom. But if you have bitter jealousy and selfish ambition in your heart, do not be arrogant and so lie against the truth. This wisdom is not that which comes down from above, but is earthly, natural, demonic. For where jealousy and selfish ambition exist, there is disorder and every evil thing".... James 3:13-16 NASB*

[1231] The "obedience" that the Father requires of His children is the spontaneous fruit of an "active" *[and ongoing]* relationship with Him. For ALL true obedience is rooted and grounded in *[motivated by]* Love *[a "revelation" of God's Will]* - and is carried out *[from beginning to end]* in the power and unction of the Holy Spirit, alone.

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him .... "If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [having living communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[1232] There is nothing so "empty" *[devoid of life and love]* as the "silence" *[barrier]* created by the things that are left unsaid.

**"barrier"** - anything built to bar passage; anything that restrains or obstructs progress, access; a limit or boundary of any kind;

....*"if you are presenting your offering at the altar, and there remember that your brother has something against you, leave your offering there before the altar and go; first be reconciled to your brother, and then come and present your offering".... Matthew 5:23-24 NASB*

[1233] Fear *[when maintained through words and actions that correspond {align} with the lies of the Enemy]* will, ultimately, cause one to do and say exactly the opposite to what they should do and say - and, thus, the very thing that they fear will continually be found overtaking them.

Faith [when maintained through words and actions that correspond {align} with the "revelation" {vision} the Father has placed in one's heart] will, ultimately, bring forth the "fullness" of the blessing and promise [their destiny, in Christ] - without fail.

.... "For my sighing comes before my food, and my groanings are poured out like water. For the thing which I greatly fear comes upon me, and that of which I am afraid befalls me".... Job 3:24-25 The Amplified Translation

.... "For the vision is yet for an appointed time and it hastens to the end [fulfillment]; it will not deceive or disappoint. Though it tarry, wait [earnestly] for it, because it will surely come; it will not be behindhand on its appointed day. [Heb. 10:37, 38.] Look at the proud; his soul is not straight or right within him, but the [rigidly] just and the [uncompromisingly] righteous man shall live by his faith and in his faithfulness".... Habakkuk 2:3-4 The Amplified Translation

[1234] One has two choices in any given moment: to access God's Grace [through an absolute faith and trust in the Father and His Word] or to access one's "own" strength and understanding - through pride and fear.

.... "Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

[1235] "Thoughts" [righteous or unrighteous] maintained [continually meditated upon] ultimately turn into "words" [righteous or unrighteous {faith or fear} in origin].

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for each and every child of God to bring EVERY thought captive [through corresponding proclamation] to the impulses [impressions, spiritual thoughts] rising up in their spirit [through the direct and continual influence of the Holy Spirit] rather than the lying and deceptive "thoughts" of the Evil One that he continually attempts to penetrate [influence] one's mind with from the "outside" [through the pressure of physical circumstances - and the unrighteously motivated words one is subjected to].

.... "We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

.... "Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God, which things we also speak, not in words



*taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words".... 1 Corinthians 2:12-13 NASB*

*...."And He [Jesus] said to them, 'Be careful what you are hearing. The measure [of thought and study] you give [to the truth you hear] will be the measure [of virtue and knowledge] that comes back to you - and more [besides] will be given to you who hear".... Mark 4:24 The Amplified Translation*

[1236] "Natural hope" is "meaningless" *[irrelevant]* to those who truly seek to abide in the "supernatural" *[the spiritual reality of who they truly are in Christ]*. Abraham, Joseph, David, and Moses *[as well as every other man and woman of great faith throughout the ages]* reached a point in their lives where they had absolutely NO natural hope in their "physical" circumstances and, yet, *[through an absolute faith and trust in God]* each and every one of them both entered into and, ultimately, fulfilled the fullness of God's holy purpose for their lives.

And so it is in these days, as the Father calls His children to an absolute faith and trust in Him, alone - an absolute faith and trust that will SURELY empower them *[by His Grace]* to rise above the influence *[pull]* of "natural" hope and enter into the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**"irrelevant"** - not relating or pertinent to the matter at hand *[which in this case is ultimately fulfilling one's destiny]*; not important;

**"supernatural hope"** - hope based on a "revelation" of God's Word *[Will]* - the origin of which is in Heaven;

**"natural hope"** - hope based on what can be discerned through the five physical senses in the natural *[physical]* realm;

*...."In [supernatural] hope against [natural] hope he [Abraham] believed, so that he might become a father of many nations according to that which had been spoken, 'SO SHALL YOUR DESCENDANTS BE'. Without becoming weak in faith he contemplated his own body, now as good as dead since he was about a hundred years old, and the deadness of Sarah's womb; yet, with respect to the promise of God, he did not waver in unbelief but grew strong in faith, giving glory to God, and being fully assured that what God had promised, He was able also to perform".... Romans 4:18-21 NASB*

*...."By faith Abraham, when he was called, obeyed by going out to a place which he was to receive for an inheritance; and he went out, not knowing where he was going".... Hebrews 11:8 NASB*

*...."the one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He [Jesus] walked".... 1 John 2:6 NASB*

[1237] It is written, "In the way of righteousness is life, and in its pathway there is no death" *[no death can stand or remain]* [Proverbs 12:28 NASB]. BUT in the way of "self-righteousness" *[spiritual pride]* there is continual open door to great darkness *[confusion]* and deception - through the continual control of the various types of religious spirits *[legalism, control, etc.]* that are able to operate freely in the midst of those whose hearts are NOT given "wholly" to Me.

.... "Your eye is the lamp of your body; when your eye *[your conscience]* is sound and fulfilling its office, your whole body is full of light; but when it is not sound and is not fulfilling its office, your body is full of darkness. Be careful, therefore, that the light that is in you is not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "The Pharisee noticed and was astonished *[to see]* that Jesus did not first wash before dinner. But the Lord said to him, 'Now you Pharisees cleanse the outside of the cup and of the plate, but inside you yourselves are full of greed and robbery and extortion and malice and wickedness. You senseless *[foolish, stupid]* ones *[acting without reflection or intelligence]*! Did not He Who made the outside make the inside also? But *[dedicate your inner self and]* give as donations to the poor of those things which are within *[of inward righteousness]* and behold, everything is purified and clean for you".... Luke 11:38-41 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "He who is greatest among you shall be your servant. Whoever exalts himself *[with haughtiness and empty pride]* shall be humbled *[brought low]*, and whoever humbles himself *[whoever has a modest opinion of himself and behaves accordingly]* shall be raised to honor. But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, pretenders *[hypocrites]*! For you shut the kingdom of heaven in men's faces; for you neither enter yourselves, nor do you allow those who are about to go in to do so".... Matthew 23:11-13 *The Amplified Translation*

[1238] True *[faithful]* friends "trust" - and true friends are found "trustworthy".

**"trust"** - reliance on the integrity, strength, ability, surety etc. of a person or thing; confidence; confident expectation of something; a person on whom one relies;

**"trustworthy"** - deserving of trust or confidence; dependable; reliable;

.... "A friend loves at all times" .... Proverbs 17:17a

.... "Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends".... John 15:13 NASB

[1239] In the realm of the "supernatural" *[the Kingdom]* NOTHING *[no "revelation" of the Father's Will and purpose]* is impossible. For as one "abides" in that realm *[true spiritual positioning before Him, in Christ]* there is a constant flow of faith *[and love]* rising up to His Throne - a faith and love that will NEVER be denied.

.... "And He raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together *[giving us joint*

*seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."All things are possible to him who believes".... Mark 9:23b NASB*

[1240] Always remember, a "defeated" army [*vanquished foe*] is powerless to "occupy".

**"occupy"** - to engage or employ the mind, energy, or attention of; to be a resident or tenant of; to take possession and control of;

*...."[God] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [the cross]".... Colossians 2:15 The Amplified Translation*

*....'The seventy returned with joy, saying, 'Lord, even the demons are subject to us in Your name'. And He [Jesus] said to them, 'I was watching Satan fall from heaven like lightning. Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over ALL the power of the enemy, and NOTHING will injure you'".... Luke 10:17-19 NASB*

[1241] Perfect obedience continually releases the force of love and the force of righteousness in [*and through*] one's life.

**"perfect obedience"** - receiving a revelation of the Father's Will, and then carrying out that Will in the timing [*unction*] and power of the Holy Spirit - alone [*through the continual exercising of an absolute faith working through a perfect love*];

**"force"** - any operating influence that produces or tends to produce a change; strength; energy; power [*in this case divine strength, energy and power*]; power to influence, affect, or control;

*...."In the way of righteousness is life [love], and in its pathway there is no death [no death can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

[1242] A "spirit of double-mindedness" flourishes in the midst of those who are double-minded [*those prone to compromise*]. Only those who are pure of heart will rise above the attack of this spirit - for it is ONLY a pure [*single-minded*] heart that continually seeks to access the Grace of God with a view to knowing the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart [*Mind*] rather than the "mind of the flesh.

**"double-minded"** - wavering or undecided in mind;

**"prone"** - having a natural inclination or tendency towards something;

**"compromise"** - to take a lower *{or inaccurate}* position concerning an established principle [*in this case, the Word {Will} of God*] in order to effect a mutual agreement [*false peace and/or unity*]

*for the sake of self-benefit];*

**"pure"** - free from anything of a different, inferior, or contaminating kind; unmodified by mixture; free from foreign or inappropriate elements;

*...."Draw near to God and He will draw near to you.....purify your hearts, you double-minded".... James 4:8b*

*...."Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

[1243] There can be NO mixture between the Mind of Christ and the mind of the flesh. For if one *[in a spirit of "double-mindedness]* chooses to go the way of their "own" understanding it is certain that they will "nullify" *[make ineffective]* any previous revelation that had been revealed to their heart *[spirit]* until such a time as they depart from all previous preconceived notions and mind-sets - preconceived notions and mind-sets that were established in fear and pride rather than faith and love.

**"double-minded"** - wavering or undecided in mind;

**"nullify"** - to render void or inoperative; to deprive something of value or effectiveness; make of no consequence;

**"ineffective"** - unable to produce results;

*...."For who has known or understood the mind [the counsels and purposes] of the Lord so as to guide and instruct Him and give Him knowledge? But we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart"..... 1 Corinthians 2:16 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For those who are according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh, but those who are according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit. For the mind set on the flesh is death, but the mind set on the Spirit is life and peace, because the mind set on the flesh is hostile toward God; for it does not subject itself to the law of God, for it is not even able to do so, and those who are in the flesh cannot please God".... Romans 8:5-8 NASB*

*...."be renewed in the spirit of your mind, and put on the new self, which in the likeness of God has been created in righteousness and holiness of the truth".... Ephesians 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[1244] In the same way that the continual exercising of Love NEVER fails to accomplish the Father's highest purpose *[in any given situation]* that which is established in "pride" *[one's own*

*strength and understanding*] ALWAYS fails. For that which is established in pride in the midst of God's people is ALWAYS self-serving and, thus, cannot fail to fall short of the Father's divine goal - regardless of how good the initial "intention" [*purpose*] was"....

**"intention"** - an act or instance of determining mentally [*soulishly*] [*in this case a "mental" ascension to the Will of God*] upon some action or result;

.... "Love NEVER fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:8a NASB

.... "Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 The Amplified Translation

.... "It is the Spirit Who gives life [*He is the Life-giver*]; the flesh conveys no benefit whatever [*there is no profit in it*]".... John 6:63 The Amplified Translation

.... "I am the Vine; you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much [*abundant*] fruit. HOWEVER, apart from Me [*cut off from vital union with Me*] you can do nothing [*that is profitable for the Kingdom*]. If a person does not dwell in Me, he is thrown out like a [*broken-off*] branch, and withers; such branches are gathered up and thrown into the fire, and they are burned. If you live in Me [*abide vitally united to Me*] and My words remain in you and continue to live in your hearts, ask whatever you will, and it shall be done for you".... John 15:5-7 The Amplified Translation

[1245] Many are looking for "greatness" [*God's true servants*] in all the wrong places.

**"greatness"** - excellence of character;

.... "But the LORD said to Samuel, 'Do not look at his appearance or at the height of his stature, because I have rejected him; for God sees not as man sees, for man looks at the outward appearance, but the LORD looks at the heart'.... 1 Samuel 16:7 NASB

.... "a controversy arose among them as to which of them might be the greatest [*surpassing the others in excellence, worth, and authority*]. But Jesus, as He perceived the thoughts of their hearts, took a little child and put him at His side and told them, Whoever receives and accepts and welcomes this child in My name and for My sake receives and accepts and welcomes Me; and whoever so receives Me so also receives Him Who sent Me. For he who is least and lowliest among you all - he is [*the one who is truly*] great".... Luke 9:46-48 The Amplified Translation

.... "He who is greatest among you shall be your servant. Whoever exalts himself [*with haughtiness and empty pride*] shall be humbled [*brought low*], and whoever humbles himself [*whoever has a modest opinion of himself and behaves accordingly*] shall be raised to honor".... Matthew 23:11-12 The Amplified Translation

[1246] Many understand the connection between the importance of forgiving *[because of the great forgiveness they received at the Cross for their sin]* but how many have truly made the connection between the importance of NO longer living for themselves in ANY way because of the great and "amazing" Love *[divine act of Selflessness]* that was poured out *[at the Cross]* on their behalf - and is continually being "rained" down upon them from on high?

**"amazing"** - something that overwhelms with wonder; astonishing;

*.... "For the love of Christ controls and urges and impels us, because we are of the opinion and conviction that [if] One died for all, then all died; And He died for all, so that all those who live might live NO longer to and for themselves, but to and for Him Who died and was raised again for their sake".... 2 Corinthians 5:14-15 NASB*

[1247] When one truly "knows" *[has a revelation of]* who they are in *[and ONLY because of]* Christ they will have a very deep revelation that they, in **themselves** *[in their "own" understanding]*, have absolutely NO right to judge another!

*.... "Who are you to judge the servant of another? To his own master he stands or falls; and he will stand, for the Lord is able to make him stand" .... Romans 14:4 NASB*

*.... "Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment [by revelation]" .... John 7:24 NASB*

*.... "Do not judge and criticize and condemn others, so that you may not be judged and criticized and condemned yourselves. For just as you judge and criticize and condemn others, you will be judged and criticized and condemned, and in accordance with the measure you [use to] deal out to others, it will be dealt out again to you".... Matthew 7:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

[1248] .... "An absolute "trust" *[both in the Father and in those who truly serve Him]* is always a spontaneous by-product of "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation]*.

*.... "They rose early in the morning and went out to the wilderness of Tekoa; and when they went out, Jehoshaphat stood and said, "Listen to me, O Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem, put your trust in the LORD your God and you will be established. Put your trust in His prophets and succeed" .... 2 Chronicles 20:20 NASB*

[1249] Trust the Father and His Word.

*.... "He/she who gives attention to the Word shall find good, and blessed is he/she who trusts in the Lord".... Proverbs 16:20 NASB*

[1250] Unrighteousness [*those who are unrighteously motivated - both towards the Father and towards His people*] ALWAYS attempts to "suppress" righteousness - and the fruit thereof. For unrighteousness is born of pride [*fear*] and, therefore, always seeks to exalt itself whereas righteousness [*righteous motivation*] is only interested in one thing, and that is doing things the Father's Way [*in His Wisdom*] - with My greatest Eternal benefit in mind for all those in their sphere of existence.

.... "*For I am not ashamed of the Gospel [good news] of Christ, for it is God's power working unto salvation [for deliverance from eternal death] to everyone who believes with a personal trust and a confident surrender and firm reliance, to the Jew first and also to the Greek, For in the Gospel a righteousness which God ascribes is revealed, both springing from faith and leading to faith [disclosed through the way of faith that arouses to more faith]. As it is written, The man who through faith is just and upright shall live and shall live by faith. [Hab. 2:4.] For God's [holy] wrath and indignation are revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who in their wickedness repress and hinder the truth and make it inoperative*".... Romans 1:16-18 *The Amplified Translation*

.... "*But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides*".... Matthew 6:33 *The Amplified Translation*

[1251] Is there any greater act of Love found than in the exercising of faithfulness and loyalty towards the Will of the Father [*and, therefore, towards Him*] regardless of the adversity one is facing?

It is certain that the Father will move with lightning quick speed to vindicate His faithful ones in this hour - and, in doing so, He shall turn the world of many who have chosen the way of self-righteousness upside down!

.... "*Many a man proclaims his own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man?*".... Proverbs 20:6 *NASB*

.... "*This is My commandment: that you love one another [just] as I have loved you. No one has greater love [no one has shown stronger affection {for both God and man}] than to lay down [give up] his own life for his friends. You are My friends if you keep on doing the things which I command you to do*".... John 15:12-14 *The Amplified Translation*

[1252] A true, corporate, spiritual environment [*on any level*] is one that is faithful in every way to My highest purposes at ALL times.

.... "*Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon Coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, righteousness]*

*forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB*

[1253] Sin cannot go on "indefinitely" without reaping a specific *[certain]* harvest - and, in the same way, faith love and obedience cannot fail to be rewarded "superabundantly" in the fullness of time.

**"indefinitely"** - without fixed or specified limit;

*...."Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life. Let us not lose heart in doing good, for in due time we will reap if we do not grow weary".... Galatians 6:7-9 NASB*

[1254] What many of God's children do not yet realize fully is that "obedience" *[the obedience the Father requires of them]* is a "supernatural" thing *[both established and carried out in the power of the Holy Spirit, alone]* and, therefore, has nothing to do with natural "works" in ANY form.

Indeed, it must be clearly understood by each and every child of God in this most critical hour that there is NO such thing as obedience to the Father's Will apart from His Love and Wisdom *[Grace]*.

**"perfect obedience"** - the seeking after and gaining a revelation of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfillment from beginning to end *[regardless of how long that may take]* in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit, alone.

*...."All these blessings will **come upon you and overtake** you if you obey the LORD your God.... The LORD shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before you; they will come out against you one way and will flee before you seven ways. The LORD will command the blessing upon you in your barns and in all that you put your hand to, and He will bless you in the land which the LORD your God gives you. The LORD will establish you as a holy people to Himself, as He swore to you, if you keep the commandments of the LORD your God and walk in His ways. So all the peoples of the earth will see that you are called by the name of the LORD, and they will be afraid of you".... Deuteronomy 28:2,7-10 NASB*

[1255] If one enters into a certain place *[positioning]* in the wrong "spirit" *[fear, pride, self-desire etc.]* they will then continue to "maintain" their existence in that very same "spirit".

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for one to do ALL things according to the "revelation" *[Wisdom]* abiding in their heart *[spirit]*. For it is certain that one cannot receive true *[divine]* revelation apart from a hungering and thirsting after righteousness *[and a deep and abiding love for both the Father and for His highest Will and purpose for their life and ministry]* and, thus, as one "abides" in the place of revelation knowledge it is certain that they will be found walking in a manner pleasing to God - with both feet firmly planted in the Kingdom.



....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33a The Amplified Translation*

....*"Therefore we do not become discouraged [utterly spiritless, exhausted, and wearied out through fear]. Though our outer man is [progressively] decaying and wasting away, yet our inner self is being [progressively] renewed day after day. For our light, momentary affliction [this slight distress of the passing hour] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!], Since we consider and look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal [brief and fleeting], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:16-18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Beloved, if our heart does not condemn us, we have confidence before God; and whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we keep His commandments and do the things that are pleasing in His sight".... 1 John 3:21-22 NASB*

[1256] A "legalistic" faith *[born of self-righteousness and ungodly-desire]* is a most dangerous thing for it always affixes itself to a path which "seems" right but the end of which is the way of death *[darkness]* - far, far short of the Father's highest purpose.

....*"There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

....*"Now there is in Jerusalem by the sheep gate a pool, which is called in Hebrew Bethesda, having five porticoes. In these lay a multitude of those who were sick, blind, lame, and withered, waiting for the moving of the waters; for an angel of the Lord went down at certain seasons into the pool and stirred up the water; whoever then first, after the stirring up of the water, stepped in was made well from whatever disease with which he was afflicted. A man was there who had been ill for thirty-eight years. When Jesus saw him lying there, and knew that he had already been a long time in that condition, He said to him, "Do you wish to get well?" The sick man answered Him, "Sir, I have no man to put me into the pool when the water is stirred up, but while I am coming, another steps down before me." Jesus said to him, "Get up, pick up your pallet and walk." Immediately the man became well, and picked up his pallet and began to walk. Now it was the Sabbath on that day. So the Jews were saying to the man who was cured, "It is the Sabbath, and it is not permissible for you to carry your pallet." But he answered them, "He who made me well was the one who said to me, 'Pick up your pallet and walk.'" They asked him, "Who is the man who said to you, 'Pick up your pallet and walk'?" But the man who was healed did not know who it was, for Jesus had slipped away while there was a crowd in that place. Afterward Jesus found him in the temple and said to him, "Behold, you have become well; do not sin anymore, so that nothing worse happens to you." The man went away, and told the Jews that it was Jesus who had made him well. For this reason the Jews were persecuting Jesus, because He was doing these things on the Sabbath".... John 5:2-16 NASB*

[1257] Fellowship with the Father in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis takes one to *[and empowers them to "abide" in]* the "spiritual positioning" *[the Ascension Life - the place of absolute authority in Christ]* spoken of in Paul's letter to the Ephesians - "far above" the positioning of the Enemy and his forces in the heavenlies. In this place, one is not only NOT ignorant of his schemes they also experience a continual flow of revelation and Wisdom to devastate both he and his forces, continually.

.... *"And He raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Jesus approached and, breaking the silence, said to them, 'All authority [all power of rule] in heaven and on earth has been given to Me".... Matthew 28:18 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

[1258] "Reproach" in all of its forms releases *[activates]* the force of **unrighteousness** *[fear, darkness and death]* over the lives of those who receive it *[as their reality]*.

Whereas, words spoken *[and actions taken]* from the position of an abiding Love in one's heart impart great Grace and release the force of righteousness *[and all of the other forces of the Kingdom]* into *[over]* the lives of those who will receive it *[as their reality]*.

**"reproach"** - to charge with or blame for something; ungodly rebuke; the expression of disapproval; adverse or hostile criticism; unrighteous judgement;

.... *"Let no foul or polluting language, nor evil word nor unwholesome or worthless talk [ever] come out of your mouth, but only such [speech] as is good and beneficial to the spiritual progress of others, as is fitting to the need and the occasion, that it may be a blessing and give [impart] grace [God's favor] to those who hear it".... Ephesians 4:29 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"If you are censured and suffer abuse [because you bear] the name of Christ, blessed [are you - happy, fortunate, to be envied, with life-joy, and satisfaction in God's favor and salvation, regardless of your outward condition], because the Spirit of glory, the Spirit of God, is resting upon you. On their part He is blasphemed, but on your part He is glorified. [Isa. 11:2.]".... 1 Peter 4:14 The Amplified Translation*

[1259] It takes a heart that is "wholly" given to the Father for one to enter into "true" Covenant-relationship *[on any level]* in the Kingdom. For without a heart that is "wholly" given to Him *[and His highest purposes]* "self" will, to some degree, remain on the throne of one's heart thus, precluding the flow of His Love between the individuals involved *[corporately]* - and between them and Him.

.... "You must love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your strength and with all your mind; and your neighbor as yourself".... Luke 10:27 The Amplified Translation

[1260] "Self-righteousness" *[spiritual pride - and the words and actions thereof]* ALWAYS exalts itself above the Word of God.

.... "[No] for God selected [deliberately chose] what in the world is foolish to put the wise to shame, and what the world calls weak to put the strong to shame. And God also selected [deliberately chose] what in the world is lowborn and insignificant and branded and treated with contempt, even the things that are nothing, that He might depose and bring to nothing the things that are, So that no mortal man should [have pretense for glorying and] boast in the presence of God. But it is from Him that you have your life in Christ Jesus, Whom God made our Wisdom from God, [revealed to us a knowledge of the divine plan of salvation previously hidden, manifesting itself as] our Righteousness [thus making us upright and putting us in right standing with God], and our Consecration [making us pure and holy], and our Redemption [providing our ransom from eternal penalty for sin]. So then, as it is written, Let him who boasts and proudly rejoices and glories, boast and proudly rejoice and glory in the Lord. [Jer. 9:24]".... 1 Corinthians 1:27-31 The Amplified Translation

.... "Inasmuch as we] refute arguments and theories and reasonings and every proud and lofty thing that sets itself up against the [true] knowledge of God; and we lead every thought and purpose away captive into the obedience [righteousness] of Christ [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 The Amplified Translation

[1261] "Persuasive" *[soulish - self-serving]* words profit nothing in the Kingdom - ONLY those words and actions that are a product of "revelation" *[Love and Wisdom - and the Spirit thereof]*.

.... "And my language and my message were not set forth in persuasive [enticing and plausible] words of wisdom, but they were in demonstration of the [Holy] Spirit and power [a proof by the Spirit and power of God, operating on me and stirring in the minds of my hearers the most holy emotions and thus persuading them], so that your faith might not rest in the wisdom of men (human philosophy), but in the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:4-5 The Amplified Translation

.... "It is the Spirit Who gives life [He is the Life-giver]; the flesh conveys no benefit whatever [there is no profit in it]. The words [truths] that I [Jesus] have been speaking to you are spirit and life".... John 6:63 The Amplified Translation

[1262] .... "One of the spontaneous fruit of fear is "idolatry". For that which is "maintained" in fear must find its "security" in something or someone that can be "seen" *[held onto]* and perceived by the five physical senses.

**"idolatry"** - the deifying *[worship]* of self and other created things instead of God; excessive or

blind adoration - rooted in the worship of people and things *[ideals]* above God;

....*"For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, is revealed, then you also will be revealed with Him in glory. Therefore consider the members of your earthly body as dead to immorality, impurity, passion, evil desire, and greed, which amounts to idolatry".... Colossians 3:3-5 NASB*

....*"Therefore, my beloved, flee from idolatry".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 NASB*

....*"Little children, keep yourselves from idols [false gods] - [from anything and everything that would occupy the place in your heart due to God, from any sort of substitute for Him that would take first place in your life]".... 1 John 5:21 The Amplified Translation*

[1263] If one is not found trusting in the Father *[a revelation of His Will]* in any given moment then it is certain that they will be found trusting *[through a misplaced faith]* in the lies of the Enemy.

....*"Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths. Be not wise in your own eyes; reverently fear and worship the Lord and turn [entirely] away from evil. [Prov. 8:13.] It shall be health to your nerves and sinews, and marrow and moistening to your bones".... Proverbs 3:5-8 The Amplified Translation*

[1264] It takes a heart that is "wholly" given to the Father's Will to overcome a "spirit of double-mindedness" *[indecision]*.

**"indecision"** - inability to decide;

....*"But if any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask of God, who gives to all generously and without reproach, and it will be given to him. But he must ask in faith without any doubting, for the one who doubts is like the surf of the sea, driven and tossed by the wind. For that man ought not to expect that he will receive anything from the Lord, being a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways".... James 1:5-8 NASB*

.....*"Draw near to God and He will draw near to you.... purify your hearts, you double-minded".... James 4:8 NASB*

[1265] There is a vast difference between one "trying" to do the Will of God and one "seeking" to do the Will of God.

**"try"** - to attempt to do or accomplish; strive *[in this case, in one's own strength and understanding]*;

**"seek"** - to try to find or discover by continually searching or questioning; to go in search or quest of *[in this case, from the position of a heart that is wholly given - and in and by the empowerment of the Holy Spirit]*;

.... *"Not by might nor by power, but by My Spirit, says the LORD of hosts".... Zechariah 4:6 NASB*

.... *"Strive to enter by the narrow door [force yourselves through it], for many, I tell you, will try to enter and will not be able".... Luke 13:24 The Amplified Translation*

[1266] All Kingdom *[Covenant]* blessings "flow together" *[are connected]* as one fulfills the Father's highest Will and purpose for their life and ministry.

.... *"we know that God causes all things to work together for good to those who love [obey] God, to those who are called according to His purpose".... Romans 8:28 NASB*

[1267] Reproach and false accusations defile one's heart - if received as truth.

.... *"O Lord, who may abide in Your tent? Who may dwell on Your holy hill? He who walks with integrity, and works righteousness, and speaks truth in his heart. He does not slander with his tongue, Nor does evil to his neighbor, nor takes up a reproach against his friend; In whose eyes a reprobate is despised, But who honors those who fear the LORD; He swears to his own hurt and does not change; He does not put out his money at interest, Nor does he take a bribe against the innocent. He who does these things will never be shaken".... Psalms 15:1-5 NASB*

[1268] Spending time in the Father's Presence makes one very sensitive to the continual need for His Grace *[divine empowerment]* in their life - thereby motivating them to access it continually through an absolute faith and trust in Him *[His Word]*.

.... *"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

.... *"The Lord is God, Who has shown and given us light [He has illuminated us with grace, freedom, and joy]".... Psalms 118:27a The Amplified Translation*

[1269] It is a far better thing for one not to give "counsel" at all than to give ungodly counsel in ANY way, shape or form! For all "ungodly counsel" has but one purpose in the mind of Satan, and that is to "stifle" revelation knowledge in the heart of those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom - those who seek with ALL of their heart to be righteously motivated in ALL things.

**"stifle"** - to keep back; suppress or repress; to suffocate or choke;

.... *"How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in*

*the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law of the LORD, and in His law he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, But they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the LORD knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalms 1:1-6 NASB*

[1270] There is an "absolute price" to pay for one being a "forerunner" in the establishment of the Glorious Church in this hour: a heart that is "wholly" given to "knowing" *[gaining a deep revelation of]* the Father *[and His Ways]* above ALL else.

For it is certain that all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom will be "misunderstood" *[without exception]* by those who have "maintained" ANY element of self-righteousness *[spiritual pride]* in their own lives - leading to much persecution and reproach *[resistance]* on their part of those who are abiding *[dwelling]* in faith, love and obedience.

**"misunderstand"** - to take *[words, statements, etc.]* in a wrong sense; understand wrongly; to fail to understand or interpret *[discern]* rightly the words or behavior of;

*...."And He died for all, so that all those who live might live NO longer to and for themselves, but to and for Him Who died and was raised again for their sake".... 2 Corinthians 5:15*

*...."Indeed, all who desire to live godly in Christ Jesus will be persecuted".... 2 Timothy 3:12 NASB*

[1271] If one "lives" *[dwells]* in the past *[through the continual exercising of fear and unbelief]* then they are doomed to repeat the mistakes *[failures]* of the past. BUT, if one lives and walks by the Holy Spirit then it is certain that they will *[ultimately]* find success and prosper in all things - as they continue to give the Word *[Will]* of God preeminence.

*...."For the thing which I greatly fear comes upon me, and that of which I am afraid befalls me".... Job 3:25 The Amplified Translation*

*...."But I say, walk and live [habitually] in the [Holy] Spirit [responsive to and controlled and guided by the Spirit]; then you will certainly not gratify the cravings and desires of the flesh [of human nature without God]".... Galatians 5:16 The Amplified Translation*

*...."This Book of the Law [the Word of God] shall not depart out of your mouth [always be found in your mouth], but you shall meditate on it day and night, that you may observe and do according to all that is written in it. For THEN you shall make your way prosperous, and THEN you shall deal wisely and have good success".... Joshua 1:8 The Amplified Translation*

[1272] True "Covenant-relationships" *[as in all other things in the Kingdom]* are both established

and maintained by "revelation", alone. For "revelation" is simply the disclosure *[in any given moment or season]* of the Father's Nature *[Love]* and Will by His Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, Spirit of Love etc.]* - according to His highest purpose.

....*"[I pray] that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him. I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come. And He put all things in subjection under His feet, and gave Him as head over all things to the church, which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all"..... Ephesians 1:17-23 NASB*

[1273] The "fear of man" and the "love of money" *[mammon]* are rooted in idolatry *[the esteeming of anyone or anything above God]*. And, thus, if one is not rooted and grounded in Love *[a revelation of the Father's true Nature and Wisdom]* then it is certain that at some point they will "succumb" *[in some way]* to the *[soulish]* "pressures" that the Enemy exerts against them through the "fear of man" and/or the "love of money."

**"succumb"** - to give way to superior force *[in this case soulish pressures]*; yield; compromise;

....*"But I say, walk and live [habitually] in the [Holy] Spirit [responsive to and controlled and guided by the Spirit]; then you will certainly not gratify the cravings and desires of the flesh [of human nature without God]. For the desires of the flesh are opposed to the [Holy] Spirit, and the [desires of the] Spirit are opposed to the flesh [godless human nature]; for these are antagonistic to each other [continually withstanding and in conflict with each other], so that you are not free but are prevented from doing what you desire to do. But if you are guided [led] by the [Holy] Spirit, you are not subject to the Law. Now the doings [practices] of the flesh are clear [obvious]: they are immorality, impurity, indecency, idolatry, sorcery, enmity, strife, jealousy, anger [ill temper], selfishness, divisions [dissensions, party spirit [factions, sects with peculiar opinions, heresies], envy, drunkenness, carousing, and the like. I warn you beforehand, just as I did previously, that those who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the [Holy] Spirit [the work which His presence within accomplishes] is love, joy [gladness], peace, patience [an even temper, forbearance], kindness, goodness [benevolence], faithfulness, gentleness [meekness, humility], self-control [self-restraint, continence]. Against such things there is no law [that can bring a charge]".... Galatians 5:16-23 The Amplified Translation*

[1274] It takes a heart that is "wholly" given *[a heart devoid of any attachment to "preconceived notions" and "mental ascensions" {mind-sets established in one's own understanding}]* to fully "relate" to *[and understand]* another whose heart is "wholly" given to the Father's highest Will and purpose.

For the heart that is wholly given to God "abides" in the place of both "believing" and "trusting" [*loving*] Him [*and each other*] - and cannot fail to inherit the fullness of the Kingdom blessings that continually overtake all those who are in right Covenant-relationship [*both with the Father and with each other*].

.... "You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind; and your neighbor as your self" .... Luke 10:27 NASB

.... "Whoever loves his brother [believer] abides [lives] in the Light, and in It or in him there is no occasion for stumbling or cause for error or sin" .... 1 John 2:10 The Amplified Translation

[1275] ONLY the Holy Spirit [*abiding within the heart of the one ministering or praying*] has the right to "influence" another, and this with a view to holiness - and the perfect fulfillment of the Father's Will in that one's life and ministry.

"Soulis influence" [*persuasion, control, intimidation*] is always rooted and grounded in pride and fear - and serves only to draw one away from the narrow path of God's Will for their life and ministry.

**"influence"** - the action or process of producing effects on the actions, behavior, etc. of another or others; to move or impel [*a person*] to some action;

.... "And my language and my message were not set forth in persuasive [*enticing and plausible*] words of wisdom, but they were in demonstration of the [*Holy*] Spirit and power [*a proof by the Spirit and power of God, operating on me and stirring in the minds of my hearers the most holy emotions and thus persuading them*], so that your faith might not rest in the wisdom of men [*human philosophy and understanding*], but in the power of God" .... 1 Corinthians 2:4-5 The Amplified Translation

.... "Let NO [*not even one*] unwholesome [*unrighteously motivated, self-seeking*] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [*a word*] as is good for edification according to the need [*of the moment,*] so that it will give [*impart*] Grace [*Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.*] to those who hear [*including oneself*]" .... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[1276] If one's loyalties [*allegiances*] lie with "flesh and blood" before the Father and His Word then it is certain that they will forsake the revelation once found "abiding" [*actively living*] in their heart to pursue a way that "seems" right[*eous*] but, in reality, is the way of self-righteousness - and its fruit [*death, darkness - and a certain falling short of the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ*].

.... "There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death" .... Proverbs 14:12 NASB



[1277] True Covenant-relationship, as in all things pertaining to the Kingdom *[and "true" {righteous} works]*, must pass through the Refiner's Fire but, in doing so, it becomes an "entity" in Christ that is both indestructible and Eternal.

**"entity"** - something that has a real existence;

*...."But He knows the way I take; When He has tried me, I shall come forth as gold. My foot has held fast to His path; I have kept His way and not turned aside. I have not departed from the command of His lips; I have treasured the words of His mouth more than my necessary food".... Job 23:10-12 NASB*

*...."Let them construct a sanctuary for Me, that I may dwell among them. According to all that I am going to show you, as the pattern of the tabernacle and the pattern of all its furniture, just so you shall construct it.... You shall overlay it with pure gold, inside and out you shall overlay it, and you shall make a gold molding around it.".... Exodus 25:8-9, 11 NASB*

[1278] "Prayer" that is rooted and grounded in fear and/or self-desire *[and which is, thus, rooted in "control" - regardless of how good the "intention"]* is, in reality, a catalyst for cursing the one being "prayed" for - and, thus, is tantamount to one throwing an anchor to a drowning man.

Whereas, prayer that is rooted and grounded in love *[faith]* empowers the one being prayed for to *[spiritually]* "rise above" their circumstances - to the place *[Ephesians 2:6]* wherein they will receive the necessary clarity *[revelation]* to move forward in their spiritual growth.

**"tantamount"** - equivalent, as in value, force, effect;

*...."With all prayer and petition pray at all times in the Spirit, and with this in view, be on the alert with all perseverance and petition for all the saints".... Ephesians 6:18 NASB*

*...."So too the [Holy] Spirit comes to our aid and bears us up in our weakness; for we do not know what prayer to offer nor how to offer it worthily as we ought, but the Spirit Himself goes to meet our supplication and pleads in our behalf with unspeakable yearnings and groanings too deep for utterance. And He Who searches the hearts of men knows what is in the mind of the [Holy] Spirit [what His intent is], because the Spirit intercedes and pleads [before God] in behalf of the saints according to and in harmony with God's will. [Ps. 139:1, 2]".... Romans 8:26-27 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For this reason also, since the day we heard of it, we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding".... Colossians 1:9 NASB*

[1279] The highest form of true *[heart]* worship is an "abiding" obedience and trust *[which is a certain catalyst for the fullness of joy [strength] to flood one's heart]* and NEVER a "ritual" organized by the hand of man.

For obedience is predicated upon the exercising of an absolute *faith [on a revelation of God's Will {Word}]* working through a perfect love *[towards the Father - and others]* in EVERY facet of life and ministry and, thus, the "worship" that the Father requires of His people encompasses the totality *[whole]* of one's walk, and manifests in many different ways in any given moment *[time in the secret place of God's Presence, singing, dancing, "proclamations" of faith etc.]* - all leading, ultimately, to an absolute victory in ALL that one has set their hand to in obedience to Him.

**"worship"** - adoring reverence or regard; admiring love or devotion; honour; glorify;

**"ritual"** - the observance of set forms in public worship;

....*"If you [truly] love Me, you will keep [obey] My commands".... John 14:15 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now it came about after these things, that God tested Abraham, and said to him, "Abraham!" And he said, "Here I am." He said, "Take now your son, your only son, whom you love, Isaac, and go to the land of Moriah, and offer him there as a burnt offering on one of the mountains of which I will tell you." So Abraham rose early in the morning and saddled his donkey, and took two of his young men with him and Isaac his son; and he split wood for the burnt offering, and arose and went to the place of which God had told him. On the third day Abraham raised his eyes and saw the place from a distance. Abraham said to his young men, "Stay here with the donkey, and I and the lad will go over there; and we will worship and return to you".... Genesis 22:1-5 NASB*

....*"A time will come, however, indeed it is already here, when the true [genuine] worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and in truth [reality]; for the Father is seeking just such people as these as His worshipers. God is a Spirit [a spiritual Being] and those who worship Him must worship Him in spirit and in truth [reality]".... John 4:23-24 The Amplified Translation*

[1280] Many know that there are certain things that they cannot do in their service to God *[for those things are CLEARLY beyond their power or capability]* but how many of His children realize *[have a burning revelation of the fact]* that they, in reality, are incapable of doing anything "in themselves" *[and, therefore, apart from the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Christ]* that would constitute true Kingdom-service in the Father's sight?

....*"Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me and I in him, he bears much fruit, FOR APART FROM ME YOU CAN DO NOTHING. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire and they are burned".... John 15:4-6 NASB*

....*"It is the Spirit Who gives life [He is the Life-giver]; the flesh conveys no benefit whatever [there is no profit in it]".... John 6:63 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For I [Paul] know that nothing good dwells in me, that is, in my flesh".... Romans 7:18a NASB*

[1281] The true "acid" *[litmus]* test of one's heart takes place when the "cloud begins to move" *[by the Father's Hand]*. For, at times, He will call His children to venture out in obedience not knowing where they are going *[exactly what they will face]* and, if the heart has become "comfortable" in their present environment *[good or bad]* a "certain" reluctance will rise up in an attempt to block out the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit.

But if one is truly given to the carrying out of the "fullness" of the Father's Will then it is certain that nothing will *[or can]* stop them from moving with the "cloud" *[of His holy Presence - for where HE IS His Will {Word} manifests perfectly at all times]*.

**"litmus"** - a soluble powder obtained from certain lichens. It turns red under acid conditions and blue under basic conditions and is used as an indicator;

**"reluctance"** - unwillingness; disinclination;

....*"In all their journeys, whenever the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the Israelites went onward".... Exodus 40:36 NASB*

[1282] Both true worship and the fullness of joy are the spontaneous by-product of "abiding" in "the place called Done" *[the finished Work of My Dear Son]*, and that positioning is "maintained" perfectly by the continual accessing of My Grace *[divine empowerment]* - through an absolute faith *[perfect love]* and obedience.

....*"If you keep My commandments [if you continue to obey My instructions], you will abide in My love and live on in it, just as I have obeyed My Father's commandments and live on in His love. I have told you these things, that My joy and delight may be in you, and that your joy and gladness may be of full measure and complete and overflowing".... John 15:10-11 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For in Him [Christ] the whole fullness of Deity [the Godhead] continues to dwell in bodily form [giving complete expression of the divine nature]. And you are in Him, made full and having come to fullness of life [in Christ you too are filled with the Godhead - Father, Son and Holy Spirit - and reach full spiritual stature]. And He is the Head of all rule and authority [of every angelic principality and power]. In Him also you were circumcised with a circumcision not made with hands, but in a [spiritual] circumcision [performed by] Christ by stripping off the body of the flesh [the whole corrupt, carnal nature with its passions and lusts]. [Thus you were circumcised when] you were buried with Him in [your] baptism, in which you were also raised with Him [to a new life] through [your] faith in the working of God [as displayed] when He raised Him up from the dead. And you who were dead in trespasses and in the uncircumcision of*

*your flesh [your sensuality, your sinful carnal nature], [God] brought to life together with [Christ], having [freely] forgiven us all our transgressions, Having cancelled and blotted out and wiped away the handwriting of the note [bond] with its legal decrees and demands which was in force and stood against us [hostile to us]. This [note with its regulations, decrees, and demands] He set aside and cleared completely out of our way by nailing it to [His] cross. [God] disarmed the principalities and powers that were ranged against us and made a bold display and public example of them, in triumphing over them in Him and in it [the Cross]".... Colossians 2:9-15 The Amplified Translation*

[1283] While there is nothing new "under the sun" *[found in the world and its ways]* EVERYTHING is new *[fresh]* IN the Son and His Kingdom.

**"new"** - coming or occurring afresh; other than the former or the old;

*...."That which has been is that which will be, and that which has been done is that which will be done. So there is nothing new under the sun".... Ecclesiastes 1:9 NASB*

*...."Therefore if any person is [ingrafted] in Christ [the Messiah] he is a new creation [a new creature altogether]; the old [previous moral and spiritual condition] has passed away. Behold, the fresh and new has come!".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

[1284] The place of abiding *[dwelling]* in obedience to a "revelation" of the divine Will is the place wherein ALL fear and self-agenda are cast aside - for there is NO fear or pride in love *[faith and obedience]*.

*...."There is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out fear".... 1 John 4:18a NASB*

*...."If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love".... John 15:10 NASB*

[1285] If one continues to call *[speak and act upon]* the things that are *[the status quo]* just as they are *[in the natural realm]* then those "things" *[circumstances]* will remain the same. Our God is a God that calls things that DO NOT YET EXIST in the natural realm as though they ALREADY do *[according to His highest purpose - both now and eternally]* - KNOWING that that which He speaks *[through a pure and willing heart - united by faith with a revelation of My Will]* shall, ultimately, come to pass through the creative power "abiding" in *[and on]* His words - as they are released out into the "atmosphere" *[proclaimed out loud]*.

**"status quo"** - the existing state or condition;

*...."As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed".... Romans 4:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"let the weak say, I am strong".... Joel 3:10 KJV*

....*"I am watching over My word to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b NASB*

....*"as the rain and the snow come down from heaven, and do not return there without watering the earth and making it bear and sprout, and furnishing seed to the sower and bread to the eater; **So will My word be** which goes forth from My *[one's]* mouth; It will not return to Me empty, without accomplishing what I desire, and without succeeding in the matter for which I sent it".... Isaiah 55:10-11 NASB*

[1286] Those who are inclined *[prone]* to "receive" ungodly counsel *[through the fear of man]* are "disinclined" to seek the Wisdom of God from on high - a Wisdom that ALWAYS supercedes the mind of the flesh and one's "own" understanding.

**"disinclined"** - lacking desire or willingness; unwilling; averse;

....*"How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law *[Word]* of the LORD, and in His law *[Word]* he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers".... Psalms 1:1-3 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For My thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways My ways, says the Lord. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways and My thoughts than your thoughts".... Isaiah 55:8-9 The Amplified Translation*

[1287] Obedience is the perfect catalyst for one's entrance into the "fullness of joy" - a place wherein the continual flow of God's Grace *[His Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace and the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]* both abounds and empowers.

For divine light *[revelation]* - which is a prerequisite to one walking in obedience - puts to flight the forces of darkness attempting to draw one back down into the "lower" life *[soul-life]*.

....*"If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you so that My joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full".... John 15:10-11 NASB*

[1288] When it comes right down to it each and every child of God is responsible before Him to "know" *[have a revelation]* in their "own" heart what His Will is - regardless of any outward circumstances or "influences" *[righteous or unrighteous]*.

**"influence"** - the capacity or power of persons or things to be a compelling force on or produce effects on the actions, behaviour, opinions etc. of others;

....*"So everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts upon them [obeying them] will be like a sensible [prudent, practical, wise] man who built his house upon the rock. And the rain fell and the floods came and the winds blew and beat against that house; yet it did not fall, because it had been founded on the rock [of revealed knowledge]".... Matthew 7:24-25 The Amplified Translation*

[1289] If "righteousness" is a Kingdom "force" in which NO death or darkness can remain standing in its path *[and it is]* then, SURELY, "self-righteousness" *[spiritual pride]* in any of its forms is a catalyst for the release of death and darkness in the midst of God's people.

**"self-righteousness"** - confidence in one's "own" righteousness *[goodness - in this case, apart from the Cross of Christ]*, especially when smugly moralistic and intolerant of others; pride in one's own virtues;

**"smug"** - an air of confidence in one's superiority or correctness;

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.}] can remain standing {functional}".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

....*"But the Lord shall remain and continue forever; He has prepared and established His throne for judgment. [Heb. 1:11.] And He will judge the world in righteousness [rightness and equity]; He will minister justice to the peoples in uprightness. [Acts 17:31.] The Lord also will be a refuge and a high tower for the oppressed, a refuge and a stronghold in times of trouble [high cost, destitution, and desperation]".... Psalms 9:7-9 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Righteousness shall go before Him and shall make His footsteps a way in which to walk".... Psalms 85:13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Treasures of wickedness profit nothing, but righteousness [moral and spiritual rectitude in every area and relation] [in Christ] delivers from death".... Proverbs 10:2 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Have this attitude in yourselves which was also in Christ Jesus, who, although He existed in the form of God, did not regard equality with God a thing to be grasped, but emptied Himself, taking the form of a bond-servant, and being made in the likeness of men. Being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself by becoming obedient to the point of death, even death on a cross. For this reason also, God highly exalted Him, and bestowed on Him the name which is above every name".... Philippians 2:5-9 NASB*

[1290] Only those who have a "revelation" of the Cross *[obedience unto the denial of the "self-life"]* "abiding" *[dwelling]* in their heart *[spirit]* will be found trustworthy in this final hour.

....*"Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB*

[1291] The "place called Done" [*"abiding" {through an absolute faith and perfect obedience} in the place of the "finished" Work of My Dear Son*] knows NO time [*is timeless*]. For in the place of absolute faith [*perfect love*] one cannot fail to accomplish the Father's perfect purpose - regardless of how long it may take for the manifestation to come.

....*"For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God prepared beforehand so that we would walk in them".... Ephesians 2:10 NASB*

[1292] The "suffering for righteousness' sake" [*living intercession through love and obedience*] that the Father has called His faithful ones to in this hour is helping to make a way for those who, in "lingering" in the "valley of decision" [*Joel 3:14*], have been slow to enter into the fullness of their calling and true Kingdom-position, in Christ.

**"linger"** - to remain or stay on in a place longer than is usual or expected, as if from reluctance to leave; to be tardy in action; delay;

....*"Blessed are those who have been persecuted for the sake of righteousness, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven".... Matthew 5:10 NASB*

....*"Now who is there to hurt you if you are zealous followers of that which is good? But even in case you should suffer for the sake of righteousness, [you are] blessed [happy, to be envied]. Do not dread or be afraid of their threats, nor be disturbed [by their opposition]. But in your hearts set Christ apart as holy [and acknowledge Him] as Lord".... 1 Peter 3:13-15a The Amplified Translation*

....*"Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you; but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:12-14 NASB*

[1293] A "clique" spirit is a counterfeit of the true spirit of one accord and true unity for a "clique spirit" is born of the soul [*emotional attachment and self-agenda*] whereas ALL true unity and one accord is rooted and grounded in love, faith and a deep revelation of The Father's Will.

**"clique"** - a small, exclusive [*in this case unto themselves and their own agenda - first and foremost*] group of people;

....*"But in what I instruct [you] next I do not commend [you], because when you meet together, it is not for the better but for the worse. For in the first place, when you assemble as a congregation, I hear that there are cliques [divisions and factions] among you; and I in part*

believe it, For doubtless there have to be factions or parties among you in order that they who are genuine and of approved fitness may become evident and plainly recognized among you".... 1 Corinthians 11:17-19 The Amplified Translation

.... "Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a concurring "revelation" of the Father's Will {Love}]".... Amos 3:3 KJV

**"concur"** - to agree; be of the same mind [in this case the Mind of Christ]; be in one accord;

.... "Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, Coming down upon the beard, Even Aaron's beard, Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the LORD commanded the blessing - life [love, truth, revelation, righteousness] forever".... Psalms 133:1-3 NASB

[1294] "Confirmation" of the Father's Will [both given and received] is the spontaneous and ongoing fruit of a life that is lived "wholly" for Him.

.... "Let the favor of the Lord our God be upon us; And confirm for us the work of our hands; Yes, confirm the work of our hands".... Psalms 90:17 NASB

.... "Establish Your word and confirm Your promise to Your servant, which is for those who reverently fear and devotedly worship You".... [Deut. 10:12; Ps. 96:9]".... Psalms 119:38 The Amplified Translation

[1295] In the same way that faith, love and obedience are "inseparable" in the Kingdom so, too, are the Cross, the Resurrection and the Ascension [the place wherein one "abides" in the fullness of their authority in Christ] inseparable in one walking out the "fullness" of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ.

**"inseparable"** - incapable of being separated, parted or disjoined;

[1296] Many "fear" the life of the Cross [self-denial; obedience unto the death of the soul-life {psuche}] and, thus, they attempt to "bypass" it - seeking to walk in resurrection-life [and the blessings therein] apart from laying their lives down "entirely" [completely].

But without a continual drawing near to the "Spirit of the Cross" [thus allowing Him to do the continually deeper work of the Cross within them] they shall never find what they are looking for - nor shall they be prepared [fit] to enter into their true Kingdom-position and destiny in this final hour.

.... "Then Jesus said to His disciples, 'If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me'.... Matthew 16:24 NASB



....*"Whoever does not carry his own cross and come after Me cannot be [will not be found fit to be] My disciple".... Luke 14:27 NASB*

....*"For the word of the cross is foolishness to those who are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 1:18 NASB*

....*"But whatever things were gain to me, those things I have counted as loss for the sake of Christ. More than that, I count all things to be loss in view of the surpassing value of knowing Christ Jesus my Lord, for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and count them but rubbish so that I may gain Christ, and may be found in Him, not having a righteousness of my own derived from the Law, but that which is through faith in Christ, the righteousness which comes from God on the basis of faith, that I may know Him and the power of His resurrection and the fellowship of His sufferings, being conformed to His death; in order that I may attain to the resurrection from the dead".... Philippians 3:7-11 NASB*

[1297] In the same way that the "mind" *[soul]* must ONLY allow itself to be "influenced" by the impulses from the Holy Spirit rising up through their "inner man" to affect their mind *[and NOT outward things or circumstances]* so, too, must one's "emotions" be influenced in that very same way - in order that the spirit man *[inner man]* remain in an abiding dominance *[dominion]* over the soul and body.

**"influence"** - the capacity or power to be a compelling force on or produce effects on the actions and behaviour;

....*"We are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the true knowledge of God [and who we ALREADY are, in Christ], and we are taking EVERY thought captive [through proclamation] to the obedience of Christ [a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will]".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB*

....*"For to us God revealed them through the Spirit; for the Spirit searches all things, even the depths of God. For who among men knows the thoughts of a man except the spirit of the man which is in him? Even so the thoughts of God no one knows except the Spirit of God. Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God, which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words. But a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised. But he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no one. For who has known the mind of the lord, that he will instruct Him? But we have the mind of Christ".... 1 Corinthians 2:10-16 NASB*

[1298] There is no such thing as "true" worship without holiness and there is no such thing as holiness without an "abiding" love and obedience - from the position of a heart "wholly" given.

....*"Abraham said to his young men, 'Stay here with the donkey, and I and the lad will go*

over there; and we will worship and return to you.' Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering and laid it on Isaac his son, and he took in his hand the fire and the knife. So the two of them walked on together. Isaac spoke to Abraham his father and said, "My father!" And he said, "Here I am, my son." And he said, "Behold, the fire and the wood, but where is the lamb for the burnt offering?" Abraham said, "God will provide for Himself the lamb for the burnt offering, my son." So the two of them walked on together. Then they came to the place of which God had told him; and Abraham built the altar there and arranged the wood, and bound his son Isaac and laid him on the altar, on top of the wood. Abraham stretched out his hand and took the knife to slay his son. But the angel of the LORD called to him from heaven and said, "Abraham, Abraham!" And he said, "Here I am." He said, "Do not stretch out your hand against the lad, and do nothing to him; for now I know that you fear God, since you have not withheld your son, your only son, from Me." Then Abraham raised his eyes and looked, and behold, behind him a ram caught in the thicket by his horns; and Abraham went and took the ram and offered him up for a burnt offering in the place of his son. Abraham called the name of that place The LORD Will Provide, as it is said to this day, "In the mount of the LORD it will be provided".... Genesis 22:5-14 NASB

[1299] If one attempts to establish *[or maintain]* their own "corporate" environment *[on any level]* THEN the foundation of ALL that they have sought to build in their "own" strength and understanding will be found "corrupt" *[unrighteous]* at its very "core" - and will not stand in this hour.

If one sets themselves to fellowship with those who are not "kindred spirits" *[that kindredness being rooted and grounded in hearts that are "wholly" given to the Father and His Word]* then it is certain that they will be pulled down to a soulish level in their pursuit of Me.

**"corrupt"** - lacking integrity; tainted and/or infected *[in this case by the hand of the flesh];*

**"core"** - the central, innermost, or most essential part of anything;

**"kindred spirits"** - close similarity in character; a person with whom one has something in common *[in this case, an absolute love for God - and a common revelation of His heart and Will];*

...."Can two walk together, except they be agreed *[have a revelation of God's Will and act in obedience upon it]?*".... Amos 3:3 KJV

...."Again I say unto you, that if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of My Father which is in heaven. For where two or three are gathered together in My name, there am I in the midst of them".... Matthew 18:19-20 The Amplified Translation

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is For brothers to dwell together in unity!".... Psalms 133:1 NASB

....*"How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law of the LORD, and in His law he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; and in whatever he does, he prospers. The wicked are not so, but they are like chaff which the wind drives away. Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous. For the LORD knows the way of the righteous, but the way of the wicked will perish".... Psalms 1:1-6 NASB*

[1300] For the most part it is fear that is keeping those in the "valley of decision" in a state of "indecisiveness". As one simply steps forth in faith [*casting aside all fear, unbelief and mistrust*] they will SURELY gain a deep assurance [*revelation*] in their heart that ALL things pertaining to the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ, await ONLY their perfect obedience.

**"indecisive"** - lacking definition; vague or indistinct;

....*"Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision! For the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision".... Joel 3:14 NASB*

....*"For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV*

[1301] The "fear of man" runs deep - and can ONLY be superceded continually by the power of the Father's Love "abiding" in one's heart.

....*"Now am I trying to win the favor of men, or of God? Do I seek to please men? If I were still seeking popularity with men, I should not be a bond servant of Christ [the Messiah]".... Galatians 1:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"There is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out fear, because fear involves punishment, and the one who fears is not perfected in love".... 1 John 4:18 NASB*

[1302] The perfect word spoken in the perfect moment in the power and unction of the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] can undo the Devil's work very quickly.

.....*"A man has joy in making an apt answer, and a word spoken at the right moment - how good it is!".... Proverbs 15:23 The Amplified Translation*

....*"A word fitly spoken and in due season is like apples of gold in settings of silver".... Proverbs 25:11 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The Lord GOD has given Me the tongue of disciples, that I may know how to sustain the weary one with a word. He awakens Me morning by morning, He awakens My ear to listen as a disciple".... Isaiah 50:4 NASB*

[1303] The chief task of every child of God in this hour is to be so "immersed in" *[saturated with]* His Word and His Presence *[and the revelation that is its spontaneous by-product]* that they simply go forth in love and obedience *[having a "burning" {active} revelation of His Will]*- and, THEN, when persecution, reproach or misunderstanding arise they will not be overcome *[overwhelmed]* by it in ANY way.

....*"Indeed, ALL who desire to live godly in Christ Jesus will be persecuted [experience persecution]".... 2 Timothy 3:12 NASB*

....*"Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery ordeal among you, which comes upon you for your testing, as though some strange thing were happening to you; but to the degree that you share the sufferings of Christ, keep on rejoicing, so that also at the revelation of His glory you may rejoice with exultation. If you are reviled for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on you".... 1 Peter 4:12-14 NASB*

....*"Blessed are those who have been persecuted for the sake of righteousness, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are you when people insult you and persecute you, and falsely say all kinds of evil against you because of Me. Rejoice and be glad, for your reward in heaven is great; for in the same way they persecuted the prophets who were before you".... Matthew 5:10-12 NASB*

[1304] Allowing" oneself to be moved *[influenced]* by what they "see" and "feel" *[in a soulish sense]* amounts to leaning upon one's own understanding - and is the counterfeit to one walking by "revelation" - and the faith, love, wisdom, and obedience that is its spontaneous fruit.

**"allow"** - to permit by neglect, oversight or the like;

....*"we walk by faith [in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

## **THEREFORE**

....*"we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

[1305] The power of the Father's Love is "unlimited" through a heart that is wholly given to His "best" *[highest purpose]* - both for themselves and for others in their sphere of existence.

**"unlimited"** - not limited; unrestricted; unconfined; boundless; infinite; vast; without any qualification or exception; unconditional;

*"For love is as strong as [lit. "mighty in power over"] death.... Its flashes are flashes of fire, the very flame of the LORD [Vehement Flame]. Many waters cannot quench [lit. overwhelm, drown] love, nor will rivers overflow it".... Song of Solomon 8:6b-7a NASB*

*...."For our God [is indeed] a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:29 The Amplified Translation*

*...."God is love".... 1 John 4:16 NASB*

[1306] Every word spoken *[and every action taken]* on the part of every child of God in this season will go a long way as to "confirming" whether or not they are walking by faith *[revelation]* - and, thus, are in accord with the Father's Plan *["pattern"]* for the establishment of a Glorious Church or NOT in accord with His Plan - according to His highest purpose in this final hour.

**"confirm"** - to establish the truth, accuracy, validity, or genuineness of; verify;

*...."For out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks. The good man from his inner good treasure flings forth good things, and the evil man out of his inner evil storehouse flings forth evil things. But I tell you, on the day of judgment men will have to give account for every idle [inoperative, nonworking, {non-faith producing}] word they speak. For by your words you will be justified and acquitted, and by your words you will be condemned and sentenced".... Matthew 12:34b-37 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Christ also loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:25-27 NASB*

[1307] Every time one gives a "gift" of any kind *[in obedience to the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Love]* it is ALWAYS anointed with the Father's Love - which makes it a very special *[perfect]* blessing *[empowerment]* to the heart of the one that receives.

**"gift"** - something given voluntarily without payment in return, as to show favour toward someone, honour an occasion, or make a gesture of assistance;

*...."Give, and it will be given to you. They will pour into your lap a good measure - pressed down, shaken together, and running over. For by your standard of measure it will be measured to you in return".... Luke 6:38 NASB*

*...."In everything I showed you that by working hard in this manner you must help the weak and remember the words of the Lord Jesus, that He Himself said, 'It is more blessed to give than to receive'".... Acts 20:35 NASB*

*...."And if I give all my possessions to feed the poor, and if I surrender my body to be*

*burned, but do not have love, it profits me nothing".... 1 Corinthians 13:3 NASB*

[1308] One's "own" power, strength and understanding take them where "they" desire to go. The Father's Power [*Love*], Strength and Wisdom take one where He would have them go.

*...."There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

*...."Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB*

*...."But I say, walk and live [habitually] in the [Holy] Spirit [responsive to and controlled and guided by the Spirit]; then you will certainly not gratify the cravings and desires of the flesh [of human nature without God]".... Galatians 5:16 The Amplified Translation*

[1309] If one "unrighteously judges" another - and, therefore, speaks in a manner of evil towards them [*for about them*] - then it is certain that UNTIL they speak words of repentance to [*ask forgiveness of*] the one they sinned against that, regardless of their smiles and "seeming indifference" [*as time passes*] to the situation [*acting as though nothing had happened*] that, in reality, they still harbour their original heart-attitude towards the one they judged unrighteously.

For it is ALWAYS out of the "abundance" [*main focus*] of the heart that the mouth speaks and, therefore, if the aforementioned words of true heart-repentance are not forthcoming [*and, thus, the cleansing of the precious Blood is applied*] THEN the ground [*self-exaltation, jealousy, etc.*] within them will at some point in the future cause them "once again" to be a vessel of persecution and/or reproach.

Ungodly words [*and the attitudes behind them*] will always reap their full harvest unless the Blood is applied over them in a spirit of true repentance - thus allowing the Father to change the heart of those who judged unrighteously.

*...."For the mouth speaks out of that which fills the heart".... Matthew 12:34 NASB*

*...."Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment [by revelation]".... John 7:24 NASB*

*...."If we confess [acknowledge] our sins, He is faithful and righteous to forgive us [forget] our sins and to cleanse us from ALL unrighteousness".... 1 John 1:9 NASB*

[1310] All things will become evident in this hour in the midst of God's people through the "holy fire" [*divine light and wisdom*] abiding in the hearts that are pure.

*...."According to the grace of God which was given to me, like a wise master builder I laid a foundation, and another is building on it. But each man must be careful how he builds on it. For*

*no man can lay a foundation other than the one which is laid, which is Jesus Christ. Now if any man builds on the foundation with gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, straw, each man's work will become evident; for the day will show it because it is to be revealed with fire, and the fire itself will test the quality of each man's work. If any man's work which he has built on it remains, he will receive a reward. If any man's work is burned up, he will suffer loss; but he himself will be saved, yet so as through fire".... 1 Corinthians 3:10-15 NASB*

[1311] When one can "see" any aspect of the Father's Will *[Word]* in their spirit/*[inner man]* they will surely have *[appropriate]* it - as "seeing" *[in that manner]* is the spontaneous fruit of "revelation" *[the Holy Spirit within]*. Always remember: an "abiding" *[ongoing]* revelation of the Father's Will and true Character is the "precursor" to one walking in faith, love and obedience.

**"precursor"** - a thing that goes before and indicates the approach of something else;

*...."For our light, momentary affliction [this slight distress of the passing hour] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!], Since we consider and look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal [brief and fleeting], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

*...."for we walk by faith [love and obedience], not by sight [sense knowledge and perception]".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB*

[1312] One of the main reasons that "kindred spirits" *[those who are divinely connected by the Holy Spirit]* are such a tremendous blessing to one another is because a kindred spirit understands *[has a "revelation" of]* things *[in the sphere of the Kingdom]* that others do not *[or "choose" not to]*.

**"kindred spirit"** - a person with whom one has something in common *[in this case a revelation of the heart and Will of the Father concerning His plan for the Church and the Kingdom - spontaneously manifesting in true unity and one accord in the power of the Holy Spirit];*

*...."Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, so that we may know the things freely given to us by God, which things we also speak, not in words taught by human wisdom, but in those taught by the Spirit, combining spiritual thoughts with spiritual words. But a natural [carnal] man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness to him; and he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually appraised. But he who is spiritual appraises all things, yet he himself is appraised by no one".... 1 Corinthians 2:12-15 NASB*

*...."Can two walk together, except they be agreed [have a concurring "revelation" of the Father's Will {Love}]".... Amos 3:3 KJV*

**"concur"** - to agree; be of the same mind [*in this case the Mind of Christ*]; be in one accord

.... *"and they were all with one accord in Solomon's portico".... Acts 5:12b NASB*

[1313] Our God is a God of absolute Faith and perfect Love and, therefore, there is NO fear [*for pride*] in the "sphere" [*realm*] of His Kingdom - but, rather, only the carrying out of His Will in faith and Love [*by revelation*].

**"The Kingdom"** - is the sphere of spiritual reality in which the Church [*both individually and corporately*] is to "live move and have their being" [*in Christ*]. It is the place wherein Jesus is truly recognized [*both in one's words and actions*] as King of kings and Lord of lords [*Revelation 19:11-16*] - by those who truly love Him. It is a place "far above" the "world" - and the fear, pride, rebellion, division, strife and darkness [*confusion*] found therein.

.... *"There is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out fear".... 1 John 4:18a NASB*

.... *"Therefore, since we receive a kingdom which cannot be shaken, let us show gratitude, by which we may offer to God an acceptable service with reverence and awe; for our God is a consuming fire".... Hebrews 12:28-29 NASB*

[1314] The spontaneous fruit of the "death" of the Cross [*obedience unto the denial of the self-life*] is resurrection life and power.

.... *"But whatever things were gain to me, those things I have counted as loss for the sake of Christ. More than that, I count all things to be loss in view of the surpassing value of knowing Christ Jesus my Lord, for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and count them but rubbish so that I may gain Christ, and may be found in Him, not having a righteousness of my own derived from the Law, but that which is through faith in Christ, the righteousness which comes from God on the basis of faith, that I may know Him and the power of His resurrection and the fellowship of His sufferings, being conformed to His death; in order that I may attain to the resurrection from the dead".... Philippians 3:7-11 NASB*

.... *"But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, so that the surpassing greatness of the power will be of God and not from ourselves; we are afflicted in every way, but not crushed; perplexed, but not despairing; persecuted, but not forsaken; struck down, but not destroyed; always carrying about in the body the dying of Jesus, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our body. For we who live are constantly being delivered over to death for Jesus' sake, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our mortal flesh. So death works in us, but life in you".... 2 Corinthians 4:7-12 NASB*

[1315] If the deepest desire of one's heart is to receive counsel from "flesh and blood" BEFORE time spent alone with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" THEN they open themselves up wide to "draw" those unto themselves who will be vessels of ungodly counsel to them.



**"draw"** - to cause to move in a particular direction; to bring toward oneself, as by force or influence;

....*"How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law [Word] of the LORD, and in His [Word] law he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers".... Psalms 1:1-3 NASB*

[1316] Speaking words of "life" [*Love*] continually releases the "force of righteousness" into an environment - making "inoperative" [*impotent*] death and all of the negative forces that proceed from it [*fear, darkness, confusion etc.*].

....*"In the way [path] of righteousness [right standing and communion with the Father and His Word] is [the continual impartation of] life [Zoe - divine Life, Grace, divine Love, divine Light, divine Wisdom, resurrection power - first to oneself and, then to all those who cross their path], and in its pathway there is no death [no death in any of its forms {darkness, fear, sickness and disease etc.} can remain standing {functional}]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

....*"Death and life are in the power of [released through] the tongue, and they who indulge in it shall eat the fruit of it [for death or life] [Matt. 12:37]".... Proverbs 18:21 The Amplified Translation*

....*"It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing; the words that I [Jesus] have spoken to you are spirit and are life".... John 6:63 NASB*

[1317] Let the weak say I am strong. Let the prideful say I am humble. Let the sick say I am healed. Let the fearful say I am faithful. Let those who fear failure say they are successful. Let the discontent say they are content. Let the dissatisfied say they are satisfied. Let the restless say they are restful. Let the unrighteously motivated [*impure*] say they are righteously motivated [*pure*]. Let those who have been disapproved [*reproached by men*] say that they are approved and accepted by the Father.

For, in reality, the words that one speaks on a consistent basis is what will, ultimately, manifest in their life. Therefore let EVERY word spoken by the children of God over themselves [*and others*] be conformed to the spiritual reality of who they are IN Christ.

....*"Let the weak say, "I am a mighty man" ["strong - KJV].... Joel 3:10 NASB*

....*"the mouth speaks out of that which FILLS the heart".... Matthew 12:34b NASB*

....*"But by His [the Father's] doing you are in Christ Jesus, Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

[1318] One of the greatest inherent tendencies of the "flesh" *[sense knowledge and perception]* is "idol worship" *[idolatry]*.

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived through the soul *[mind, will, emotions]* - apart from "revelation" in the inner man *[spirit, heart]* through the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation;

**"idolatry"** - the deifying *[worship]* of self and other created things instead of God; excessive or blind adoration - rooted in the worship of people and things *[ideals]* above God;

*...."Little children, keep yourselves from idols (false gods) - [from anything and everything that would occupy the place in your heart due to God, from any sort of substitute for Him that would take first place in your life]".... 1 John 5:21 The Amplified Translation*

*...."I am the Lord your God, Who has brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. You shall have no other gods before or besides Me. You shall not make yourself any graven image [to worship it] or any likeness of anything that is in the heavens above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; You shall not bow down yourself to them or serve them; for I the Lord your God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and fourth generation of those who hate Me, [Isa. 42:8; 48:11.] But showing mercy and steadfast love to a thousand generations of those who love Me and keep My commandments".... Exodus 20:2-6 The Amplified Translation*

*...."But the high places [of idolatry] were not taken away, for the people had not yet set their hearts [wholly] on their fathers' God".... 2 Chronicles 20:33 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be] any sort of idolatry [of loving or venerating anything more than God]".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Turn away my eyes from beholding vanity [idols and idolatry]; and restore me to vigorous life and health in Your ways".... Psalms 119:37 The Amplified Translation*

[1319] Those who hold to ANY form of self-desire practice a "selective discernment" - a discernment that deems something righteous or unrighteous in "their" sight in direct proportion to how it lines up with their "own" agenda *[through fear and pride]*.

Therefore, if one has rejected another who is walking in righteousness *[God's Will]* - and, thus, been used as a vessel of reproach against them - it is because they have FIRST rejected *[in some way]* an aspect of God's Will in their own lives.

*...."Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by*

*appearances]; but judge fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "But the natural, nonspiritual man does not accept or welcome or admit into his heart the gifts and teachings and revelations of the Spirit of God, for they are folly [meaningless nonsense] to him; and he is incapable of knowing them [of progressively recognizing, understanding, and becoming better acquainted with them] because they are spiritually discerned and estimated and appreciated. But the spiritual man tries all things [he examines, investigates, inquires into, questions, and discerns all things], yet is himself to be put on trial and judged by no one [he can read the meaning of everything, but no one can properly discern or appraise or get an insight into him]".... 1 Corinthians 2:14-15 The Amplified Translation*

[1320] The only reputation that ultimately matters is one's "reputation" with the Father.

**"reputation"** - the estimation in which a person is held; the position one occupies or the standing that one has in the opinion of others, in respect to attainments, integrity, and the like;

*.... "He [Timothy] had a good reputation among the brethren at Lystra and Iconium"..... Acts 16:2 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Now am I trying to win the favor of men, or of God? Do I seek to please men? If I were still seeking popularity with men, I should not be a bond servant of Christ [the Messiah]".... Galatians 1:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1321] Let the "unready" say *[proclaim]* that they are ready. Let those who, up until this time, have "felt" unprepared say *[proclaim]* that they are prepared *[for the fullness of their precious Kingdom-position and destiny, in Christ]* - and that their way is *[already]* prepared *[by the Father]*.

**"proclaim"** - to announce or declare;

*Latin: "proclamare"* - to shout aloud *[in this case, the Word {Will} of God];*

**"ready"** - completely prepared or in fit condition for immediate action or use; duly equipped, completed, adjusted, or arranged for a purpose; willing;

*.... "let the weak say, I am strong".... Joel 3:10 NASB*

*.... "the path of the righteous is like the light of dawn, that shines brighter and brighter until the full day".... Proverbs 4:18 NASB*

*.... "For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good [righteous] works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The*

*Amplified Translation*

[1322] A man/woman of understanding keeps silent in the face of "provocation" - and, in the process, gains more and more understanding *[revelation]* concerning the Enemy's schemes, and the "ground" from which he is working in that particular vessel of provocation *[reproach]*.

**"provocation"** - something said or done that incites, instigates, angers, or irritates;

*.... "a man of understanding keeps silent".... Proverbs 11:12 NASB*

*.... "Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:7-8a The Amplified Translation*

[1323] When adverse circumstances suddenly arise one should immediately get "into faith" *[love]* rather than "into fear.

*.... "In righteousness you will be established; You will be far from oppression, for you will not fear; And from terror, for it will not come near you. If anyone fiercely assails you it will not be from Me. Whoever assails you will fall because of you. Behold, I Myself have created the smith who blows the fire of coals and brings out a weapon for its work; And I have created the destroyer to ruin. No weapon that is formed against you will prosper; And every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their vindication is from Me,' declares the LORD".... Isaiah 54:14-17 NASB*

*.... "God did not give us a spirit of fear, but of power, and of love [trust], and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 Young's Literal Translation*

[1324] As one gives the Word *[Will]* of God "preeminence" *[first place]* on a continual basis THEN, because of My Word that abides *[lives actively]* within them, they will not only be able to discern between that which attempts to proceed from the soul *[self-life]* and that which proceeds from their spirit *[inner man]* in themselves but, also, in all those who cross their path.

*.... This Book of the Law [the Word of God] shall not depart out of your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, that you may observe and do according to all that is written in it. For THEN you shall make your way prosperous, and THEN you shall deal wisely and have good success".... Joshua 1:8 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative, energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation*

[1325] No matter where the Lord Jesus walked in His earthly ministry the Love and Holiness "abiding" within Him spontaneously clashed with the fear and idolatry found in the people *[particularly the religious leaders]* - and so shall it be with those who are found abiding in faith, love and obedience in these days.

....*"If the world hates you, know that it hated Me before it hated you. If you belonged to the world, the world would treat you with affection and would love you as its own. But because you are not of the world [no longer one with it], but I have chosen [selected] you out of the world, the world hates [detests] you. Remember that I told you, A servant is not greater than his master [is not superior to him]. If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you".... John 15:18-20 The Amplified Translation*

[1326] A "proclamation" *[of absolute faith and/or trust]* is simply the spontaneous fruit of a heart that is "filled to overflowing" with a revelation of the Father's Will *[Character]*.

....*"For the mouth speaks out of that which fills the heart".... Matthew 12:34 NASB*

....*"For I will proclaim the name [and presence] of the Lord. Concede and ascribe greatness to our God. He is the Rock, His work is perfect, for all His ways are law and justice. A God of faithfulness without breach or deviation, just and right is He".... Deuteronomy 32:3-4 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me, because the Lord has anointed and qualified me to preach the Gospel of good tidings to the meek, the poor, and afflicted; He has sent me to bind up and heal the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the [physical and spiritual] captives and the opening of the prison and of the eyes to those who are bound".... Isaiah 61:1 The Amplified Translation*

[1327] The Father has chosen His faithful ones to lead that others may serve - and to serve that others may lead.

[1328] Obedience to the Father's Will *[Word]* can be defined as simply Love *[faith]* "in action". And, thus, as one continually keeps the "priorities" of their heart in order *[Luke 10:27]* THEN obedience will simply become to them a joyous pursuit of His "best" - not only for themselves but, also, for all those who cross their path"....

**"pursuit"** - an effort to secure or attain; quest;

....*"For as the human body apart from the spirit is lifeless, so faith apart from [its] works of obedience is also dead".... James 2:26 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Since by your obedience to the Truth through the [Holy ] Spirit you have purified your hearts for the sincere affection of the brethren, [see that you] love one another fervently from a*

pure heart".... 1 Peter 1:22 The Amplified Translation

[1329] For one to "abide" [*dwelt spiritually*] in "the place called Done" [*the finished work of the Lord Jesus Christ*] is for one to be found abiding in the "fullness" of the Father's Joy.

.... "For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good [righteous] works, which God prepared beforehand so that we would walk in them".... Ephesians 2:10 NASB

.... "If you keep My commandments [if you continue to obey My instructions], you will abide in My love and live on in it, just as I have obeyed My Father's commandments and live on in His love. I have told you these things, that My joy and delight may be in you, and that your joy and gladness may be of full measure and complete and overflowing".... John 15:10-11 The Amplified Translation

[1330] Those who "maintain" any form of self-desire [*self-agenda*] do not [*and, indeed, cannot*] fulfil the prerequisite that constitutes one being found a true "friend". For true friendship in the Kingdom is predicated on one "continually" laying down their life for another - with a view to the Father's "highest" purpose being accomplished in their life, at all times.

**"maintain"** - to continue or retain; keep in existence;

Latin: **"manu"** [*hand*] + **"tenere"** [*hold*] lit. "to hold [*or grasp*] in one's hand";

**"grasp"** - to seize upon; hold firmly;

.... "A friend loves at all times".... Proverbs 17:17a NASB

.... "This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends".... John 15:12-13 NASB

[1331] There is no greater place [*open door*] for a "blind spot" [*darkness*] to be forged in one's heart and mind than through the "wilful maintenance" of an "emotional" [*soulish*] attachment.

**"wilful"** - intent on having one's own way;

.... "He who loves [and takes more pleasure in] father or mother more than [in] Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves [and takes more pleasure in] son or daughter more than [in] Me is not worthy of Me; And he who does not take up his cross and follow Me [cleave steadfastly to Me, conforming wholly to My example in living and, if need be, in dying also] is not worthy of Me".... Matthew 10:37-38 The Amplified Translation

[1332] The eyes of one's faith remaining clear and the "ability" to view flesh and blood through the Father's eyes is dependent upon close fellowship with Him in the "inner chamber" - on a daily basis.

....*"where your treasure is, there your heart will be also. The eye is the lamp of the body; so then if your eye is clear, your whole body will be full of light".... Matthew 6:21-22 NASB*

....*"Be honest in your judgment and do not decide at a glance [superficially and by appearances]; but judge fairly and righteously".... John 7:24 The Amplified Translation*

....*"from now on we recognize no one according to the flesh".... 2 Corinthians 5:16a NASB*

....*"For our light, momentary affliction [this slight distress of the passing hour] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!], Since we consider and look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal [brief and fleeting], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

[1333] The "incorruptible" seed of God's **Word** [*in whatever form it comes forth: the written Word, prophecy, writings etc.*] is "living and active", and has within it [*when received*] the capacity to not only become a "foundation" [*revelation*] in one's heart but it is also "ever-expanding" - continually enlightening one as to what proceeds from the soul [*unrighteous motivation*] and what proceeds from the s[S]pirit [*righteous motivation*] - as they seek to continue on with the Father in faith, love and obedience.

....*"After that I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse [appeared]! The One Who was riding it is called Faithful [Trustworthy, Loyal, Incorruptible, Steady] and True, and He passes judgment and wages war in righteousness [holiness, justice, and uprightness]. [Ezek. 1:1.] His eyes [blaze] like a flame of fire, and on His head are many kingly crowns [diadems]; and He has a title [name] inscribed which He alone knows or can understand. [Dan. 10:6.] He is dressed in a robe dyed by dipping in blood, and the title by which He is called is The Word of God".... Revelation 19:11-13 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative, energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation*

[1334] The continual exercising of an absolute faith [*and perfect patience*] in holding fast the "vision" [*a revelation of the Father's Will*] ALWAYS brings forth [*ultimately*] the Father's perfect result [*highest purpose*].

*"For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, His soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith".... Habakkuk 2:3-4*

NASB

.... "For God is not unrighteous to forget or overlook your labor and the love which you have shown for His name's sake in ministering to the needs of the saints [His own consecrated people], as you still do. But we do [strongly and earnestly] desire for each of you to show the same diligence and sincerity [all the way through] in realizing and enjoying the full assurance and development of [your] hope until the end, In order that you may not grow disinterested and become [spiritual] sluggards, but imitators, behaving as do those who through faith [by their leaning of the entire personality on God in Christ in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness] and by practice of patient endurance and waiting are [now] inheriting the promises".... Hebrews 6:10-12 The Amplified Translation

[1335] If one attempts to "vindicate" [justify] themselves [even in their own thinking] it will surely [if held to] lead that one into being held captive by a "spirit of self-righteousness" - continually fueling the spiritual pride that is its root and leading directly to an ever increasing darkness and hardness of heart towards the Father [His Will].

.... "They heard the sound of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day, and the man and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God among the trees of the garden. Then the LORD God called to the man, and said to him, "Where are you?" He said, "I heard the sound of You in the garden, and I was afraid because I was naked; so I hid myself." And He said, "Who told you that you were naked? Have you eaten from the tree of which I commanded you not to eat?" The man said, "The woman whom You gave to be with me, she gave me from the tree, and I ate".... Genesis 3:8-12 NASB

.... "Woe to those who call evil good, and good evil; Who substitute darkness for light and light for darkness; Who substitute bitter for sweet and sweet for bitter! Woe to those who are wise in their own eyes and clever in their own sight!".... Isaiah 5:20-21 NASB

.... "Take care, brethren, that there not be in any one of you an evil, unbelieving heart that falls away from the living God. But encourage one another day after day, as long as it is still called "Today," so that none of you will be hardened by the deceitfulness of sin".... Hebrews 3:12-13 NASB

[1336] "Fixing" one's eyes on Jesus [the Word of God] encompasses [effects] the whole spectrum of their existence [thoughts, words, feelings, will etc.] and "binds" them to Him. For it is certain that wherever one's gaze is "fixed" [focused] that is exactly the direction they will "run".

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1b-2 NASB

.... "The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single [in focus], thy whole body shall be full of light".... Matthew 6:22 KJV



....*"If then you have been raised with Christ [to a new life, thus sharing His resurrection from the dead], aim at and seek the [rich, eternal treasures] that are above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. [Ps. 110:1.] And set your minds and keep them set on what is above [the higher things], not on the things that are on the earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 The Amplified Translation*

[1337] If ALL of God's children just simply loved Him with ALL of their heart THEN all strife, division and jealousy would soon disappear from the midst of His people - and there would be NO E[e]nemy in the camp.

....*"You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your might. These words, which I am commanding you today, shall be [remain] on your heart".... Deuteronomy 6:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Who among you is wise and understanding? Let him show by his good behavior his deeds in the gentleness of wisdom. But if you have bitter jealousy and selfish ambition in your heart, do not be arrogant and so lie against the truth. This wisdom is not that which comes down from above, but is earthly, natural, demonic. For where jealousy and selfish ambition exist, there is disorder and every evil thing. But the wisdom from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, reasonable, full of mercy and good fruits, unwavering, without hypocrisy. And the seed whose fruit is righteousness is sown in peace by those who make peace".... James 3:13-18 NASB*

[1338] Natural hope [*a hope that is based on the physical circumstances*] is "fleeting" while supernatural hope [*which is based upon a revelation of God's Will {Word}*] is Eternal.

**"fleeting"** - passing swiftly; vanishing quickly; transient; brief;

....*"For when God made [His] promise to Abraham, He swore by Himself, since He had no one greater by whom to swear, Saying, Blessing I certainly will bless you and multiplying I will multiply you. [Gen. 22:16, 17.] And so it was that he [Abraham], having waited long and endured patiently, realized and obtained [in the birth of Isaac as a pledge of what was to come] what God had promised him. Men indeed swear by a greater [than themselves], and with them in all disputes the oath taken for confirmation is final [ending strife]. Accordingly God also, in His desire to show more convincingly and beyond doubt to those who were to inherit the promise the unchangeableness of His purpose and plan, intervened [mediated] with an oath. This was so that, by two unchangeable things [His promise and His oath] in which **it is impossible for God ever to prove false or deceive us**, we who have fled [to Him] for refuge might have mighty indwelling strength and strong encouragement to grasp and **hold fast the hope appointed for us and set before [us]. [Now] we have this [hope] as a sure and steadfast anchor of the soul [it cannot slip and it cannot break down under whoever steps out upon it -a hope]** that reaches farther and enters into [the very certainty of the Presence] within the veil, [Lev. 16:2.] Where Jesus has entered in for us [in advance], a Forerunner having become a High Priest forever after the order [with the rank] of Melchizedek [Ps. 110:4]".... Hebrews 6:13-20 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For this reason it is by faith, in order that it may be in accordance with grace, so that the promise will be guaranteed to all the descendants, not only to those who are of the Law, but also to those who are of the faith of Abraham, who is the father of us all, [as it is written, "a father of many nations have I made you"] in the presence of Him whom he believed, even God, who gives life to the dead and calls into being that which does not exist. **In hope against hope he believed**, so that he might become a father of many nations according to that which had been spoken, "so shall your descendants be." Without becoming weak in faith he contemplated his own body, now as good as dead since he was about a hundred years old, and the deadness of Sarah's womb; yet, with respect to the promise of God, he did not waver in unbelief but grew strong in faith, giving glory to God, and being fully assured that what God had promised, He was able also to perform".... Romans 4:16-21 NASB*

[1339] One who is bound to any degree by a "spirit of idolatry" cannot enter into "true" relationship with the Father - or with anyone else. Because ALL true Covenant-relationship in the Kingdom is predicated upon a heart being "wholly" given to God - and, therefore, to His highest purposes.

[1340] There is no such thing as the capacity for "love" in the heart that is bound by idolatry. For the very essence of idolatry ALWAYS places more importance on people and/or things above the Father and His Word *[through fear, unbelief and mistrust in their own life]* - and, therefore, is devoid of His Wisdom and Presence *[Character]*.

It is certain that many shall choose to lay down their idols in this most critical hour, and this shall result in the entrance of God's Word in those areas of their heart previously inhabited by fear *[unbelief]*.

The spontaneous fruit of these things shall be that the Father's Love *[a revelation of His true Character]* will be continually shed abroad in their innermost being - leading them into the perfect liberty that was theirs all along, in Christ - and, from this place of perfect liberty, they shall enter into the "fullness" of true Kingdom-living and destiny in this final hour.

**"idolatry"** - the deifying *[worship]* of self and other created things instead of God;

....*"For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, is revealed, then you also will be revealed with Him in glory. Therefore consider the members of your earthly body as dead to immorality, impurity, passion, evil desire, and greed, which amounts to idolatry".... Colossians 3:3-5 NASB*

....*"Therefore, my beloved, flee from idolatry".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 NASB*

....*"Little children, keep yourselves from idols [false gods] - [from anything and everything that would occupy the place in your heart due to God, from any sort of substitute for Him that would take first place in your life]".... 1 John 5:21 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

[1341] To both understand and to be understood is one of the truly beautiful fruits of true Covenant-relationship *[both with the Father and His Word - and with others in the Body]*.

All "true" understanding is the spontaneous by-product of a heart that is wholly given to the Father's Will - a heart that continually seeks His "best" for others at all cost to themselves.

**"understand"** - to perceive the meaning of; comprehend; to grasp the significance, implications, or importance of;

....*"The LORD has looked down from heaven upon the sons of men to see if there are any who understand, who seek after God".... Psalms 14:2 NASB*

....*"those who seek the LORD understand all things".... Proverbs 28:5b NASB*

....*"Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [truly know and understand] God [and, thus, those who truly serve Him]".... Matthew 5:8 NASB*

....*"If any man desires to do His will [God's pleasure], he will know [understand] [have the needed illumination to recognize, and can tell for himself]".... John 7:17a The Amplified Translation*

[1342] Ungodly expectation or desire leads one into all manner of "unrighteous activity" - an unrighteous activity that is born of an ardent pursuit to fulfill self-desire *[self-will]* - and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit.

Godly desire "maintained" in one's heart continually "fuels" a passion to experience the Father's "best" *[highest Will and purpose]* - not only in one's own life and ministry but, also, in the lives of all those who cross their path.

....*"For the Lord knows and is fully acquainted with the way of the righteous, but the way of the ungodly [those living outside God's will] shall perish [end in ruin and come to nought]".... Psalms 1:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"[godly] desire fulfilled is a tree of life".... Proverbs 13:12b NASB*

[1343] Many have not yet completely forsaken the "fear of man" to go on into the deeper things of the Kingdom. It must be clearly understood by each and every one of God's children that it is ONLY a deep and continual reverence *[a true love]* of the Father *[and, therefore, His Will {Word}]* that can empower one to continually overcome in this area.

....*"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

....*"Establish Your word to Your servant, as that which produces reverence for You".... Psalms 119:38 NASB*

[1344] How few realize that the "bearing of the cross", [*that is, obedience unto death - the laying down of one's self-life*] is the path that leads continually to a "perfect fulfilment" [*satisfaction*].

Many still seek "fulfilment" through the "pleasures of sin" - that is, "any" action that is the product of an exercising of faith [*trust*] in one's own ability instead of the exercising of faith in [*and, thus, a "full dependence" upon*] the Father's Word [*Will*] [*Romans 14:23b*].

It is foolishness to the "world" when they hear talk of a fulfilment that can be had apart from "self-gratification" - a gratification that is the product of one holding fast to the "lower life" [*psuche*]. But it is certain, those who lay down the self-life and forsake "all" in this hour to follow the Lord, shall - in their fellowship with His "sufferings" - experience the "fullness" of resurrection life and ascension life [*the fullness of Christ's authority*].

And, thus, they shall experience a "perfect fulfilment" in all things, a glorious fulfilment - a fulfilment experienced only by those who truly love [*obey*] God [*John 14:15*].

....*"Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied".... Matthew 5:6 NASB*

....*"For we who live are constantly being delivered over to death for Jesus' sake, so that the life of Jesus also may be manifested in our mortal flesh. So death works in us, but life in you".... 2 Corinthians 4:11-12 NASB*

....*"But whatever former things I had that might have been gains to me, I have come to consider as [one combined] loss for Christ's sake. Yes, furthermore, I count everything as loss compared to the possession of the priceless privilege [the overwhelming preciousness, the surpassing worth, and supreme advantage] of knowing Christ Jesus my Lord and of progressively becoming more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him [of perceiving and recognizing and understanding Him more fully and clearly]. For His sake I have lost everything and consider it all to be mere rubbish [refuse, dregs], in order that I may win [gain] Christ [the Anointed One], And that I may [actually] be found and known as in Him, not having any [self-achieved] righteousness that can be called my own, based on my obedience to the Law's demands [ritualistic uprightness and supposed right standing with God thus acquired], but possessing that [genuine righteousness] which comes through faith in Christ [the Anointed One], the [truly] right standing with God, which comes from God by [saving] faith. [For my determined purpose is] that I may know Him [that I may progressively become more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him, perceiving and recognizing and understanding the wonders of His Person more strongly and more clearly], and that I may in that same way come to know the power outflowing*

*from His resurrection [which it exerts over believers], and that I may so share His sufferings as to be continually transformed [in spirit into His likeness even] to His death, [in the hope] That if possible I may attain to the [spiritual and moral] resurrection [that lifts me] out from among the dead [even while in the body]".... Philippians 3:7-11 The Amplified Translation*

[1345] Things being brought back to one's remembrance *[in their inner man]* in "stronger and stronger" measure is one of the keys to the Holy Spirit "confirming" a "revelation" that originated from Him - bringing with it great peace *[and joy]* in the carrying out of My Will.

*.... "But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

*.... "Now, O Lord God, confirm forever the word You have given as to Your servant and his house; and do as You have said".... 2 Samuel 7:25 The Amplified Translation*

[1346] The "byword" of the final hour: "revelation". For ALL things in the Kingdom are to be said and done by the children of God in a manner that corresponds perfectly *[directly]* to a revelation of the Father's Heart and Will *[Will]*.

**"byword"** - a word or thing regarded as a perfect or proverbial example of something that is required;

*.... "For this reason I too, having heard of the faith in the Lord Jesus which exists among you and your love for all the saints, do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him".... Ephesians 1:15-17 NASB*

*.... "Blessed [happy, enviably fortunate, and spiritually prosperous - possessing the happiness produced by the experience of God's favor and especially conditioned by the revelation of His grace, regardless of their outward conditions] are the pure in heart, for they shall see God! [Ps. 24:3-6]".... Matthew 5:8 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Therefore, prepare your minds for action, keep sober in spirit, fix your hope completely on the grace to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ".... 1 Peter 1:13 NASB*

[1347] The diligent handling *[in faith, love and obedience]* of a revelation received ALWAYS begets *[generates]* more revelation.

*.... "For this reason I too, having heard of the faith in the Lord Jesus which exists among you and your love for all the saints, do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him".... Ephesians 1:15-17 NASB*

....*"Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock [of revealed knowledge]. And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded on the rock [of revealed knowledge]. Everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not act on them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand [sense knowledge and worldly attitudes]. The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell - and great was its fall".... Matthew 7:24-27 NASB*

[1348] Beware of those who desire to be "seen" by *[seek after the honour and praises of]* men above all else. For in their ardent pursuit of self-glory it is certain that they will have first forsaken God's Will and plan for their life and ministry - and, thus, they have become purveyors of great darkness in the midst of His people.

....*"Beware of practicing your righteousness before men to be noticed by them; otherwise you have no reward with your Father who is in heaven. So when you give to the poor, do not sound a trumpet before you, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, so that they may be honored by men. Truly I say to you, they have their reward in full. But when you give to the poor, do not let your left hand know what your right hand is doing, so that your giving will be in secret; and your Father who sees what is done in secret will reward you. When you pray, you are not to be like the hypocrites; for they love to stand and pray in the synagogues and on the street corners so that they may be seen by men. Truly I say to you, they have their reward in full. But you, when you pray, go into your inner room, close your door and pray to your Father who is in secret, and your Father who sees what is done in secret will reward you".... Matthew 6:1-6 NASB*

....*"I receive not glory from men [I crave no human honor, I look for no mortal fame], But I know you and recognize and understand that you have not the love of God in you. I have come in My Father's name and with His power, and you do not receive Me [your hearts are not open to Me, you give Me no welcome]; but if another comes in his own name and his own power and with no other authority but himself, you will receive him and give him your approval. How is it possible for you to believe [how can you learn to believe], you who [are content to seek and] receive praise and honor and glory from one another, and yet do not seek the praise and honor and glory which come from Him Who alone is God?".... John 5:41-44 The Amplified Translation*

[1349] There is NO "self"-sufficiency in the Kingdom - only the continual exercising of faith *[an absolute dependence upon and trust in the Father and His Word]*, love and obedience. For "self" *[the mind of the flesh]* - and the fruit thereof - is not profitable in ANY way in the establishment of the Church *[Ephesians 5:27]* and the advancement of the Kingdom.

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"It is the Spirit Who gives life [He is the Life-giver]; the flesh conveys no benefit whatever [there is no profit in it]".... John 6:63 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Dwell in Me, and I will dwell in you. [Live in Me, and I will live in you.] Just as no branch can bear fruit of itself without abiding in [being vitally united to] the vine, neither can you bear fruit unless you abide in Me. I am the Vine; you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much [abundant] fruit. However, apart from Me [cut off from vital union with Me] you can do nothing".... John 15:4-5 The Amplified Translation*

[1350] A "single eye" towards the Father and His Word produces a continual flow of divine light *[revelation]* - and fuels faith and godly desire in that one's heart.

A "single eye" towards one's "self" *[self-focus]* produces "great" darkness - and continually fuels the ground of pride and fear in that one's life.

**"fuels"** - replenishes; increases;

....*"where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!".... Matthew 6:21-23 KJV*

....*"The entrance and unfolding of Your words [into one's heart {spirit}] give light [revelation]; their unfolding gives understanding [discernment and comprehension]".... Psalms 119:130 The Amplified Translation*

....*"let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]".... Hebrews 12:1b-2a The Amplified Translation*

[1351] If the children of God do not walk with both of their feet firmly planted in the Kingdom then how will those caught in the "bondage" of the world and its ways "know" *[gain a revelation of the spiritual reality]* that there is a "Kingdom" for them to inherit *[enter into]*?

**"The Kingdom"** - is the sphere of spiritual reality in which the Church *[both individually and corporately]* is to "live move and have their being" *[in Christ]*. It is the place wherein Jesus is truly recognized *[both in one's words and actions]* as King of kings and Lord of lords *[Revelation 19:11-16]* - by those who truly love Him. It is a place "far above" the "world" *[Ephesians 2:6]* - and the fear, pride, rebellion, division, strife, jealousy and darkness *[confusion]* therein.

....*"All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, and Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom and talk of Your power; To make known to the*

sons of men Your mighty acts and the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalms 145:10-13 NASB

[1352] To tolerate "self-pity" in one's own life is to open the door wide to great "discontentment" - and the fruit thereof [*depression, lethargy, slothfulness, procrastination etc.*]. Self-pity is one of the key strategies of a "spirit of disheartenment" and, when "succumbed" to [*allowed to work in one's life*], will cause the child of God to get their eyes off of the Word [*Will of God*] and onto themselves and their physical circumstances - leading to much unbelief and the deferral of [*supernatural*] hope [*revelation*] on their part.

**"self-pity"** - pity [*the experiencing of an ungodly sorrow*] for oneself, especially a self-indulgent attitude [*through self-focus*] concerning one's own difficulties, hardships etc;

**"discontentment"** - dissatisfaction; restlessness; uneasiness;

**"succumb"** - to give way to superior force; yield to;

...."Therefore, since we have so great a cloud of witnesses surrounding us, let us also lay aside every encumbrance and the sin which so easily entangles us, and let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, **fixing our eyes on Jesus**, the author and perfecter of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God. For consider Him who has endured such hostility by sinners against Himself, so that you will not grow weary and lose heart".... Hebrews 12:1-3 NASB

...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, **keep seeking the things above**, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God [*Ephesians 2:6*]. **Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth**. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB

....[*supernatural*] "*Hope [vision] deferred makes the heart sick, but [godly] desire fulfilled is a tree of life*".... Proverbs 13:12 NASB

[1353] One of the major schemes of the Enemy in this hour is to keep the children of God [*through distracting forces*] out of close and intimate fellowship with the Father [*and His Word*] in the "inner chamber" [*the secret place of God's Presence*].

For if he is allowed to do so he knows that he can continue to maintain any "hidden" strongholds of fear and pride [*blind spots*] in one's life - with a view to keeping them apart from the Father's Will.

In the "inner chamber" there is a continual flow of divine light that uncovers all that is in the depths of one's heart - and continually exposes every scheme of the Enemy against them.



**"blind spot"** - an area or facet of one's personality of which one remains ignorant or fails to gain an understanding of;

....*"How great is Your goodness, which You have stored up for those who fear [reverence] You, which You have wrought for those who take refuge in You, before the sons of men! You hide them in the secret place of Your presence from the conspiracies of man [and devils]; You keep them secretly in a shelter from the strife of tongues".... Psalms 31:19-20 NASB*

....*"so that NO advantage would be taken of us by Satan, for we are not ignorant of his schemes".... 2 Corinthians 2:11 NASB*

....*"All the ways of a man are pure in his own eyes, but the Lord weighs the spirits [the thoughts and intents of the heart] [I Sam. 16:7; Heb. 4:12]".... Proverbs 16:2 The Amplified Translation*

[1354] The stronger one's "inner man" [*spirit*] is [*strengthened with power through the Word of God and the Holy Spirit*] the weaker the impulses of the "flesh" [*soul and body*] are in their attempt to "dominate" the "thought-life - and, thus, one's [*active*] "thought-life" becomes the spontaneous by-product of the spiritual impulses [*impressions*] that originate in the Holy Spirit and rise up from deep within their spirit to influence their mind.

If the soul and body maintain ANY form of dominance over the inner man [*spirit*] THEN the Enemy's fear-filled lies [*and his attempts to counterfeit "revelation knowledge"*] gain a stronger influence on one's mind from the "outside".

This is why it is SO important, when one encounters times of "turbulence", to separate themselves unto the Father [*and His Word*] in the "inner chamber" [*secret place of God's Presence*] until clarity and order is restored.

**"dominate"** - rule over; govern; control;

**"turbulence"** - a state or condition of confusion or agitation; disorder;

....*"For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative, energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life (soul) and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation*

....*"May He grant you out of the rich treasury of His glory to be strengthened and reinforced with mighty power in the inner man by the [Holy] Spirit [Himself indwelling your innermost being and personality]".... Ephesians 3:16 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Watch over your heart [spirit] with ALL diligence, for from it flow the springs of life*

*[the forces of the Kingdom {Grace, Faith, Love, Truth, Righteousness and Wisdom;}]".... Proverbs 4:23-24 NASB*

*...."And may the God of peace Himself sanctify you through and through [separate you from profane things, make you pure and wholly consecrated to God]; and may your spirit and soul and body be preserved sound and complete [and found] blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ (the Messiah). Faithful is He Who is calling you [to Himself] and utterly trustworthy, and He will also do it [fulfill His call by hallowing and keeping you]".... 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24 The Amplified Translation*

[1355] The reason why there are "few" *[comparatively]* who find the gate to the "narrow path" is because they have not desired or sought after it with ALL of their heart.

**"gate"** - a movable barrier; an opening to allow passage into an enclosed place *[in this case, the "narrow path" or highway of holiness]*; any means of entrance or access;

*...."Enter through the narrow gate; for wide is the gate and spacious and broad is the way that leads away to destruction, and many are those who are entering through it. But the gate is narrow [contracted by pressure] and the way is straitened and compressed that leads away to life, and few are those who find it. [Deut. 30:19; Jer. 21:8] ".... Matthew 7:13-14 The Amplified Translation*

*...."You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart".... Jeremiah 29:13 NASB*

[1356] One cannot be found doing their best for *[loving]* either the Father or His people if their eyes are "fixed" *[focused]* on themselves.

*...."Do nothing from selfishness or empty conceit, but with humility of mind regard one another as more important than yourselves".... Philippians 2:3 NASB*

*...."This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends".... John 15:12-13 NASB*

*...."Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[1357] The "love of money" and the constant seeking after the approval and praises of man are certain ground for a "spirit of treachery" to work.

**"treachery"** - violation of allegiance, trust, confidence or faith *[in this case, between those who know God]*;

....*"But those who crave to be rich fall into temptation and a snare and into many foolish [useless, godless] and hurtful desires that plunge men into ruin and destruction and miserable perishing. For the love of money is a root of all evils; it is through this craving that some have been led astray and have wandered from the faith and pierced themselves through with many acute [mental] pangs. But as for you, O man of God, flee from all these things; aim at and pursue righteousness (right standing with God and true goodness), godliness (which is the loving fear of God and being Christlike), faith, love, steadfastness (patience), and gentleness of heart".... 1 Timothy 6:9-11 The Amplified Translation*

....*"So you will walk in the way of good men and keep to the paths of the righteous. For the upright will live in the land and the blameless will remain in it; But the wicked will be cut off from the land and the treacherous will be uprooted from it".... Proverbs 2:20-22 NASB*

[1358] To gain *[through faith and obedience]* or lose *[through a wilful pride and disobedience]* one's "position" in the Kingdom is NO small thing - and that will be seen very clearly in the midst of God's people in this final hour.

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right{eous}]" Matthew 6:33a The Amplified Translation*

....*"The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all causes of offense [persons by whom others are drawn into error or sin] and all who do iniquity and act wickedly, and will cast them into the furnace of fire; there will be weeping and wailing and grinding of teeth. Then will the righteous [those who are upright and in right standing with God] shine forth like the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Let him who has ears [to hear] be listening, and let him consider and perceive and understand by hearing [Dan. 12:3]".... Matthew 13:41-43 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The kingdom of heaven is like a treasure hidden in the field, which a man found and hid again; and from joy over it he goes and sells all that he has and buys that field. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant seeking fine pearls, and upon finding one pearl of great value, he went and sold all that he had and bought it".... Matthew 13:44-46 NASB*

[1359] "True" relationship with the Father precedes *[is the catalyst of - and the only avenue for]* true relationship with all others. In the "sphere" *[realm]* of the Kingdom the Father's love flows freely *[unhindered]* between those who are "abiding" *[dwelling]* there.

**"true"** - real; genuine; unswervingly faithful and loyal;

**"avenue"** - a means of access or attainment; a way or means of entering into or approaching a place;

**"The Kingdom"** - is the sphere of spiritual reality in which the Church *[both individually and corporately]* is to "live move and have their being" *[in Christ]*. It is the place wherein Jesus is

truly recognized *[both in one's words and actions]* as King of kings and Lord of lords *[Revelation 19:11-16]* - by those who truly love Him. It is a place "far above" the "world" *[Ephesians 2:6]* - and the fear, pride, rebellion, division, strife, jealousy and darkness *[confusion]* therein.

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

....*"He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me; and he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me".... Matthew 10:37 NASB*

....*"Truly I say to you, unless you repent [change, turn about] and become like little children [trusting, lowly, loving, forgiving], you can never enter the kingdom of heaven [at all]".... Matthew 18:3 The Amplified Translation*

....*"All Your works shall give thanks to You, O LORD, and Your godly ones shall bless You. They shall speak of the glory of Your kingdom and talk of Your power; To make known to the sons of men Your mighty acts and the glory of the majesty of Your kingdom. Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalms 145:10-13 NASB*

[1360] Soulsh *[human]* "love" is artificial - and, therefore a "counterfeit" to the Father's Love *[all that He is]*. Those who never rise above the "tentacles" of soulsh *[human]* love *[and the emotional attachments that are its spontaneous by-product]* will never "understand" those who do - and, in their continual state of "misunderstanding" *[darkness]*, they will SURELY misjudge them *[all those who are found "abiding" in the Love of God]*.

**"artificial"** - imitation; simulated; produced by man *[in this case originating in the soul {fallen nature} of man];*

**"counterfeit"** - an imitation of something genuine *[in this case, the Character and Nature of God];*

**"tentacle"** - a narrow, flexible, unjointed part extending from the body of certain animals. Tentacles are used for feeling, grasping, or moving;

Latin: **"tentare"** - to feel;

**"understand"** - to be thoroughly familiar with; apprehend clearly the character or nature of;

....*"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of*

*the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

*.... "We have come to know and have believed the love which God has for us. God is love, and the one who abides in love abides in God, and God abides in him".... 1 John 4:16 NASB*

*.... "Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation*

[1361] "In the Kingdom, "time" is NOT of the essence - an "abiding" *[continually active]* faith, love and obedience are".

**"essence"** - the characteristic or intrinsic feature of a thing, which determines its identity; the most distinctive element of a thing;

**"temporal"** - of or pertaining to time; enduring for a time only; transitory;

*.... "My kingdom is not from here [this world]; [it has no such origin or source]".... John 18:36b The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and Your dominion endures throughout all generations".... Psalms 145:13 NASB*

*.... "For our light, momentary affliction [this slight distress of the passing hour] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!]. Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

[1362] As one keeps their eyes "fixed" on the Word *[Will]* of God, the Wind of the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Glory and the Spirit of Christ]* *[1 Peter 4:14; Romans 8:9]* will always be at

their back.

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1b-2a NASB*

.... *"Then your light will break out like the dawn, and your recovery will speedily spring forth; And your righteousness will go before you; The glory of the LORD will be your rear guard"..... Isaiah 58:8 NASB*

[1363] All things in the Kingdom are built on the "foundation" of Love and Truth *[a revelation of God's Word {Will}]*.

.... *"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Therefore thus says the Lord GOD, 'Behold, I am laying in Zion a stone, a tested stone, a costly cornerstone for the foundation, firmly placed. He who believes in it will not be disturbed'".... Isaiah 28:16 NASB*

.... *"For no man can lay a foundation other than the one which is laid, which is Jesus Christ".... 1 Corinthians 3:11 NASB*

[1364] If one is obedient *[on an ongoing basis]* in the circumstances they presently find themselves in THEN they will be "content" *[have peace]* even in the face of great adversity - and, ultimately, the Father will move them to the place *[safe haven]* He has prepared for them *[in the fullness of their Kingdom-position]*.

..... *"I have learned how to be content [satisfied to the point where I am not disturbed or disquieted] in whatever state I am. I know how to be abased and live humbly in straitened circumstances, and I know also how to enjoy plenty and live in abundance. I have learned in any and all circumstances the secret of facing every situation, whether well-fed or going hungry, having a sufficiency and enough to spare or going without and being in want. I have strength for all things in Christ Who empowers me [I am ready for anything and equal to anything through Him Who infuses inner strength into me; I am self-sufficient in Christ's sufficiency]".... Philippians 4:11-13 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Then they cried to the LORD in their trouble, and He brought them out of their distresses. He caused the storm to be still, So that the waves of the sea were hushed. Then they were glad because they were quiet, so He guided them to their desired haven".... Psalms 107:28-30 NASB*

[1365] Selfishness precludes Love - and Love precludes selfishness.

**"preclude"** - to prevent the presence, existence, or occurrence of; make impossible;

.... *"But I say, walk and live [habitually] in the [Holy] Spirit [responsive to and controlled and guided by the Spirit {Who is the Spirit of Love}]; then you will certainly not gratify the cravings and desires of the flesh [of human nature without God]. For the desires of the flesh are opposed to the [Holy] Spirit, and the [desires of the] Spirit are opposed to the flesh [godless human nature]; for these are antagonistic to each other [continually withstanding and in conflict with each other]".... Galatians 5:16-17 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Love is patient, love is kind and is not jealous; love does not brag and is not arrogant, does not act unbecomingly; it does not seek its own, is not provoked, does not take into account a wrong suffered, does not rejoice in unrighteousness, but rejoices with the truth; bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, endures all things. Love never fails".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a NASB*

[1366] Blessed are the "seeds" *[of faith and love]* sown in righteousness by those who "abide" *[dwell]* in righteousness!

.... *"Say to the righteous that it will go well with them, for they will eat the fruit of their actions".... Isaiah 3:10 NASB*

.... *"For You, Lord, will bless the [uncompromisingly] righteous [him who is upright and in right standing with You]; as with a shield You will surround him with goodwill [pleasure and favor]".... Psalms 5:12*

.... *"For the LORD is righteous, He loves righteousness; The upright will behold His face".... Psalms 11:7 NASB*

.... *"Surely there is a reward for the [uncompromisingly] righteous".... Psalm 58:11 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Light [revelation] is sown like seed for the righteous and gladness for the upright in heart".... Psalms 97:11 NASB*

.... *"What the wicked fears will come upon him, but the desire of the righteous will be granted".... Proverbs 10:24 NASB*

.... *"The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life".... Proverbs 11:30a NASB*

.... *"the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity..... and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21b, 22b*

.... *"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you*

*besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1367] There is NO unrighteousness [*unrighteous motivation*] in the Kingdom - only the "ardent" pursuit of the Father's Will and its perfect fulfillment - through the continual exercising of faith, love and obedience, in holiness.

**"ardent"** - passionate; fervent; intensely devoted; zealous; vehement; fierce;

*Latin: "ardere"* - to burn;

**"the Kingdom"** - the "realm" [*sphere of existence*] wherein the "true" Christian life is lived out to its fullest; the sphere in which Jesus truly reigns as Lord in one's life; the position from which ALL true Kingdom-position and service begins and is maintained;

**"realm"** - a royal domain; the region, sphere, or domain within which anything occurs, prevails, or dominates;

*...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33a The Amplified Translation*

*...."The [uncompromisingly] righteous shall flourish like the palm tree [be long-lived, stately, upright, useful, and fruitful]; they shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon [majestic, stable, durable, and incorruptible]. Planted in the house of the Lord, they shall flourish in the courts of our God. [Growing in grace] they shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be full of sap [of spiritual vitality] and [rich in the] verdure [of trust, love, and contentment]. [They are living memorials] to show that the Lord is upright and faithful to His promises; He is my Rock, and there is no unrighteousness in Him [Rom. 9:14]".... Psalms 92:12-15 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven will enter".... Matthew 7:21 NASB*

*...."Truly I say to you, whoever does not receive the kingdom of God like a child [with a child-like faith and trust] will not enter it at all".... Mark 10:15 NASB*

*...."For behold, the kingdom of God is within you [in your hearts] and among you [surrounding you]".... Luke 17:21 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 7:1 NASB*

[1368] The desire to be "seen" [*gain acceptance and approval through the praises of men*] is a certain hindrance and/or disqualifier as far as one entering into their Kingdom-position in this final hour. For in the Kingdom there is NO such thing as the pursuit of "self-glory" - ONLY the ardent pursuit of one to glorify the Father and "magnify" His Word to the greatest degree in ALL



that they say and do.

**"magnify"** - to extol; praise [*proclaim*]; [*in this case, the absolute supremacy of God's Word*];

*Latin: "magnificare"* - to praise; glorify; extol; esteem greatly;

.... *"O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt His Name [Word] together".... Psalm 34:3 NASB*

.... *"A man's pride will bring him low, but a humble spirit will obtain honor".... The fear of man brings a snare, but he who trusts in the LORD will be exalted. Proverbs 29:23, 25 NASB*

.... *"Do not [seek to] be called leaders; for One is your Leader, that is, Christ. But the greatest among you shall be your servant. Whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted".... Matthew 23:10-12 NASB*

[1369] The quickest way for one to depart from the place of "abiding in spiritual reality" [*their esteemed position IN Christ - with both feet firmly planted in the Kingdom*] is for them to focus their eyes upon themselves.

.... *"let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith".... Hebrews 12:1b-2a NASB*

.... *"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians 3:1-3 NASB*

[1370] The Father's thoughts are higher than the thoughts that proceed forth from the "mind of the flesh" and His ways are higher than the ways that proceed from ANY form of "mental ascension" to His Will [*Word*].

For His [*the Father's*] Kingdom purposes are both deep and all-encompassing - as they pertain [*at all times*] to the "greatest" Eternal benefit coming forth in the lives of each individual [*in each individual life*].

**"mental ascension"** - the pursuit of the knowledge of God and His Word [*Will*] in the strength of one's own understanding;

.... *"For My thoughts are not your thoughts, nor are your ways My ways, declares the LORD. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways and My thoughts than your thoughts".... Isaiah 55:8-9 NASB*

.... *"How great are Your works, O LORD! Your thoughts [purposes] are very deep"....*

*Psalms 92:5 NASB*

[1371] One cannot take their place in the Kingdom *[their true Kingdom-position]* apart from a "revelation" of the word which says, "that they who live might NO longer live for themselves".

For it is ONLY from the place of an "abiding" revelation of the Cross *[obedience unto the denial of the self-life]* in one's heart that they will be able to enter fully into "the place called Done" *[the finished Work of the Lord Jesus Christ]* - the place *[spiritual positioning]* in which the path to the "fullness" of one's destiny *[in Christ]* lies.

....*"and He [Christ] died for all, so that they who live might NO longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf".... 2 Corinthians 5:15 NASB*

....*"And He summoned the crowd with His disciples, and said to them, 'If anyone wishes to come after Me, he must deny himself, and take up his cross and follow Me. For whoever wishes to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake and the gospel's will save it'.... Mark 8:34-35 NASB*

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1372] What people deem as "normal" *[standard operating procedure]* in the "world" is not normal in the Kingdom - and what is normal *[standard operating procedure]* in the Kingdom is most certainly not what the world deems normal.

**"normal"** - conforming to the standard or the common type; usual;

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33a The Amplified Translation*

....*"And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:2 NASB*

....*"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

[1373] To walk apart from "revelation" *[in the power of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of*

*wisdom and revelation, the Spirit of Christ etc.] is to walk apart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing].*

*...."I am the Vine; you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much [abundant] fruit. However, apart from Me [cut off from vital union with Me] you can do nothing".... John 15:5 The Amplified Translation*

[1374] Without God's Wisdom being continually applied to both the receiving and distribution of His Kingdom-finances one would simply become a "tool" in the hands of the Enemy to further his evil purposes - and, in the process, hinder the Father's highest purposes at every turn.

Therefore, in this hour, the Father will release the aforementioned Kingdom-finances into the hands of those who "dwell" *[abide]* in His Presence - those who refuse to act apart from a revelation of His Will *[Wisdom]*.

*...."But those who want to get rich fall into temptation and a snare and many foolish and harmful desires which plunge men into ruin and destruction. For the love of money is a root of all sorts of evil, and some by longing for it have wandered away from the faith and pierced themselves with many griefs".... 1 Timothy 6:9-10 NASB*

*...."It will come about at the end of seventy years that the LORD will visit Tyre. Then she will go back to her harlot's wages and will play the harlot with all the kingdoms on the face of the earth. Her gain and her harlot's wages will be set apart to the LORD; it will not be stored up or hoarded, but her gain will become sufficient food and choice attire for those who dwell in the presence of the LORD".... Isaiah 23:17-18 NASB*

*...."the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:22 NASB*

*...."In the wilderness He fed you manna which your fathers did not know, that He might humble you and that He might test you, to do good for you in the end. Otherwise, you may say in your heart, 'My power and the strength of my hand made me this wealth.' But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this day".... Deuteronomy 8:16-18 NASB*

[1375] Fear-based relationships are "self"-based relationships - and "self"-based are fear-based relationships *[without exception]*!

*...."There is no fear in love"... 1 John 4:18 NASB*

*...."Love is kind ....and is not arrogant.....it does not seek its own".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-5b NASB*

[1376] There is NO such thing as an "excuse" in the Kingdom. For ALL things that are ordered by the Father are perfectly empowered by Him.

**"excuse"** - an explanation [*or justification*] offered in defense of some fault or offensive behaviour [*in this case, sin*] or as a reason for not fulfilling an obligation;

**"empowered"** - to be given power or authority to; authorize; to enable;

....*"Behold! I have given you authority and power to trample upon serpents and scorpions, and [physical and mental strength and ability] over all the power that the enemy [possesses]; and nothing shall in any way harm you".... Luke 10:19 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1377] The "essence" of a heart "wholly given" is for one to be found doing and saying ALL things out of one's love and reverence for [*and trust in*] the Father [*and His Word*], alone.

**"essence"** - the basic, real, and invariable nature of a thing or its significant individual feature or features; substance; spirit; lifeblood; heart; principle;

....*"And you shall love the Lord your God with all your [mind and] heart and with your entire being and with all your might. And these words which I am commanding you this day shall be [first] in your [own] minds and hearts".... Deuteronomy 6:5-6 The Amplified Translation*

[1378] A "spirit of malaise" works with a view to producing a "general" state of fatigue [*mental and/or physical weakness*] that renders one powerless to diligently pursue the "fullness" of the Father's highest purpose for their life and ministry.

**"malaise"** - a condition of general bodily weakness or discomfort; a vague or unfocused feeling or mental uneasiness, lethargy, or discomfort;

....*"Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you".... Luke 10:19 KJV*

....*"let the weak [continually] say, I am strong".... Joel 3:10 KJV*

....*"So then, brace up and reinvigorate and set right your slackened and weakened and drooping hands and strengthen your feeble and palsied and tottering knees, [Isa. 35:3.] And cut through and make firm and plain and smooth, straight paths for your feet [yes, make them safe and upright and happy paths that go in the right direction]".... Hebrews 12:12-13 The Amplified Translation*

[1379] Soulsh affection [*desire*] is the spontaneous by-product of a "soulsh love" - which, in reality, is simply "selfishness refined" [*disguised*].

**"soulish love"** - a desire for people and/or things that has its origin in the soul [*psuche*];

**"disguise"** - to change the appearance or guise of so as to conceal [*in this case, unconsciously - because ALL that proceeds from the flesh is deceived into believing that it is "good" in itself which it is NOT - and, in fact, has NO capacity whatsoever to love with a divine Love*]; to conceal or cover up the truth or actual character of; misrepresent;

....*"It is the Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] Who gives life [He is the Life-giver]; the flesh conveys no benefit whatever [there is no profit in it]".... John 6:63 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For I know that nothing good dwells within me, that is, in my flesh".... Romans 7:18a The Amplified Translation*

[1380] Grace is accessed by faith - which works [*is activated*] by love - and manifests in a perfect obedience - which is empowered by Grace - which is accessed by faith - which works [*is activated*] by love - and manifests in a perfect obedience.....

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this Grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"For [if we are] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed - and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"If you keep My commandments [if you continue to obey My instructions], you will abide in My love and live on in it, just as I have obeyed My Father's commandments and live on in His love".... John 15:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1381] God's children are called to walk within the "boundaries" of the Father's Will [*Word*] without exception - for His Divine Will and His Divine Love are "inseparable".

**"boundary"** - a fixed limit or area [*in this case, the exercising of God's Love and the carrying out of His Will in the Kingdom*];

**"inseparable"** - incapable of being separated, parted, disjoined or divided;

....*"If you keep My commandments [if you continue to obey My instructions], you will abide in My love and live on in it, just as I have obeyed My Father's commandments and live on in His love. I have told you these things, that My joy and delight may be in you, and that your joy and gladness may be of full measure and complete and overflowing. This is My commandment: that you love one another [just] as I have loved you".... John 15:10-12 The Amplified Translation*

...."seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides"....  
Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1382] "Sense knowledge" is gratifying to the soul whereas "revelation knowledge" is the "food" of the spirit [inner man] [John 4:34].

**"sense knowledge"** - that which is perceived by what one feels, hears, sees or thinks based on their outward circumstances; that which is perceived [and expressed] through the soul [mind, will, emotions] - apart from "revelation" [the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation];

...."Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2  
Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation

...."Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock [of revealed knowledge]. And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded on the rock [of revealed knowledge]. Everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not act on them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand [sense knowledge and worldly attitudes]. The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell - and great was its fall".... Matthew 7:24-27 NASB

...."[For I always pray to] the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, that He may grant you a spirit of wisdom and revelation [of insight into mysteries and secrets] in the [deep and intimate] knowledge of Him, By having the eyes of your heart flooded with light, so that you can know and understand the hope to which He has called you, and how rich is His glorious inheritance in the saints [His set-apart ones], and [so that you can know and understand] what is the immeasurable and unlimited and surpassing greatness of His power in and for us who believe, as demonstrated in the working of His mighty strength, Which He exerted in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His [own] right hand in the heavenly [places], Far above all rule and authority and power and dominion and every name that is named [above every title that can be conferred], not only in this age and in this world, but also in the age and the world which are to come. And He has put all things under His feet and has appointed Him the universal and supreme Head of the church [a headship exercised throughout the church], [Ps. 8:6.] Which is His body, the fullness of Him Who fills all in all [for in that body lives the full measure of Him Who makes everything complete, and Who fills everything everywhere with Himself]".... Ephesians 1:17-23 The Amplified Translation

[1383] Encouragement that is "premeditated" [unrighteously motivated] is, in reality, simply "flattery" - and is rooted in self-desire [selfishness].

While true *[divine]* encouragement is the impartation of God's Grace and Love for the express purpose of empowering *[helping]* one to navigate on the "narrow path" - with a view to them fulfilling their precious destiny in Christ.

**"encourage"** - to inspire someone with the courage or confidence to do or accomplish something; hearten;

**"premeditated"** - considered or planned beforehand; done deliberately *[in this case with a view to one's own agenda]*;

**"flattery"** - excessive or insincere praise and approval;

*...."How blessed is the man who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked, nor stand in the path of sinners, nor sit in the seat of scoffers! But his delight is in the law of the LORD, and in His law [Word] he meditates day and night. He will be like a tree firmly planted by streams of water, which yields its fruit in its season and its leaf does not wither; And in whatever he does, he prospers".... Psalms 1:1-3 NASB*

*...."But charge Joshua, and encourage and strengthen him, for he shall go over before this people and he shall cause them to possess the land which you shall see".... Deuteronomy 3:28 The Amplified Translation*

*...."Encourage the exhausted, and strengthen the feeble".... Isaiah 35:3 NASB*

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

*...."Therefore encourage [admonish, exhort] one another and edify [strengthen and build up] one another, just as you are doing".... 1 Thessalonians 5:11 The Amplified Translation*

[1384] The Glorious *[Remnant]* Church will SURELY be a people who are found "redeeming the time" perfectly in this final hour.

**"remnant"** - a remaining, usually small, part *[comparatively]*; a surviving trace *[in this case, those who have remained faithful through the Father's refining process]*;

*...."Look carefully then how you walk! Live purposefully and worthily and accurately, not as the unwise and witless, but as wise [sensible, intelligent people], Making the very most of [redeeming] the time [buying up each opportunity], because the days are evil. Therefore do not be vague and thoughtless and foolish, but understanding and firmly grasping what the will of the Lord is".... Ephesians 5:15-17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Christ loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, that He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things [that she might be holy and faultless]".... Ephesians 5:25-27 The Amplified Translation*

[1385] The world says, "A chain is only as strong as its weakest link" BUT in the Kingdom *[the sphere in which those whose hearts are wholly given to God dwell]* there is NO such thing as a "weak link".

....*"But as it is, God has placed and arranged the limbs and organs in the body, each [particular one] of them, just as He wished and saw fit and with the best adaptation. But if [the whole] were all a single organ, where would the body be? And now there are [certainly] many limbs and organs, but a single body. And the eye is not able to say to the hand, I have no need of you, nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you. But instead, there is [absolute] necessity for the parts of the body that are considered the more weak".... 1 Corinthians 12:18-22 The Amplified Translation*

[1386] The power of the Father's Love knows no bounds *[limits]* and is able to penetrate even the seemingly "impenetrable" in order to reach the one whose heart is "towards" Him - no matter how much "darkness" the Enemy attempts to surround them with in this hour.

....*"THE Lord is my Shepherd [to feed, guide, and shield me], I shall not lack. He makes me lie down in [fresh, tender] green pastures; He leads me beside the still and restful waters. [Rev. 7:17] He refreshes and restores my life; He leads me in the paths of righteousness [uprightness and right standing with Him - not for my earning it, but] for His name's sake. Yes, though I walk through the [deep, sunless] valley of the shadow of death, I will fear or dread no evil, for You are with me; Your rod [to protect] and Your staff [to guide], they comfort me. You prepare a table before me in the presence of my enemies. You anoint my head with oil; my [brimming] cup runs over. Surely or only goodness, mercy, and unfailing love shall follow me all the days of my life, and through the length of my days the house of the Lord [and His presence] shall be my dwelling place".... Psalms 23:1-6 The Amplified Translation*

....*"this is [the beginning of] what was spoken through the prophet Joel: "And it shall come to pass in the last days, God declares, that I will pour out of My Spirit [Who is ] upon all mankind, and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels] and your young men shall see visions (divinely granted appearances), and your old men shall dream [divinely suggested] dreams. Yes, and on My menservants also and on My maidservants in those days I will pour out of My Spirit, and they shall prophesy [telling forth the divine counsels and predicting future events pertaining especially to God's kingdom]. And I will show wonders in the sky above and signs on the earth beneath, blood and fire and smoking vapor; The sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood before the obvious day of the Lord comes--that great and notable and conspicuous and renowned [day]. And it shall be that **whoever** shall call upon the name of the Lord [invoking, adoring, and worshiping the Lord - Christ] shall be saved [begin to experience the fullness of salvation and Covenant-relationship with God] [Joel 2:28-*



32.].... Acts 2:16-21 The Amplified Translation

[1387] Let the "light" that is in you be not darkness - and let the "faith" [*determination*] that is in you be not pride [*stubbornness*]!

Divine faith works [*is activated by*] Love - and one's love for Me is ALWAYS found seeking MY highest purpose [*both for themselves and for others*] in any given moment. For it is the continual acting upon a "revelation" of the Father's Will NOT "resolution" that is the way of the Kingdom.

**"determination"** - the act or instance of making a decision; resoluteness; a decision or opinion reached, rendered or settled upon; a fixed movement or tendency toward and object or end;

**"resolute"** - firmly set in purpose or opinion [*in this case, in one's own strength, desire and understanding*];

....*"The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV*

....*"A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB*

....*"Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB*

[1388] "Abiding" in divine health and Kingdom-prosperity is defined as one having the physical, mental, emotional, social [*divinely established friends, environment etc.*], spiritual and financial resources [*all Covenant blessings*] to carry out My highest Will and purpose in any given moment.

....*"Beloved, I pray that in all respects you may prosper and be in good health, just as your soul prospers".... 3 John 1:2 NASB*

....*"The LORD will make you abound in prosperity, in the offspring of your body and in the offspring of your beast and in the produce of your ground, in the land which the LORD swore to your fathers to give you".... Deuteronomy 28:11 NASB*

....*"Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB*

....*"So keep the words of this covenant to do them, that you may prosper in all that you do".... Deuteronomy 29:9 NASB*

....*"But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant [to the hearts of men]".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB*

[1389] No greater love *[towards the Father or towards man]* has one than to continually lay down their lives *[deny themselves]* for another. No greater selfishness has one than to continue to live for themselves when it is in their power to help another.

....*"Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends".... John 15:13 NASB*

....*"Do not withhold good from those to whom it is due, when it is in your power to do it. Do not say to your neighbor, 'Go, and come back, and tomorrow I will give it,' when you have it with you".... Proverbs 3:27-28 NASB*

[1390] The chief aim *[and fruit]* of all true Covenant-relationship is the continual "impartment" *[on both sides]* of God's Grace, Love, Wisdom and Truth and, in the process, be found representing the Father perfectly *[revealing His true Nature and Character]* in every way - at all times"....

**"impart"** - to make known; to give *[transfer]*; to communicate; to reveal;

....*"A friend loves at all times".... Proverbs 17:17 NASB*

....*"Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give [impart] grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

....*"you are to be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5:48 NASB*

[1391] "Maintaining" the fear of man in one's heart produces a "reverence" for *[inclination towards]* the "things below" *[the world and its ways]*.

While diligently "maintaining" a reverence of the Father and His Word *[Will]* in one's heart produces a deep and steadfast desire for the things of the Kingdom *[the "things above"]*.

....*"For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

....*"the eyes of a fool are on the ends of the earth".... Proverbs 17:24b NASB*

....*"Therefore if you have been raised up with Christ, keep seeking the things above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. Set your mind on the things above, not on the things that are on earth. For you have died and your life is hidden with Christ in God".... Colossians*

3:1-3 NASB

.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right].... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1392] The exercising of faith is not a "formula" established by the hand of man it is simply defined as a constant belief [*believing*] in a "revelation" of God's Word [*Will*].

**"formula"** - a set form of words [*in this case, formulated by the mind of the flesh and rooted in self-desire*], as for stating or declaring something definitely or authoritatively, for indicating procedure to be followed; any fixed or conventional method for doing something;

.... "The [appointed period of] time is fulfilled [completed], and the kingdom of God is at hand; repent [have a change of mind which issues in regret for past sins and in change of conduct for the better] and believe [trust in, rely on, and adhere to] the good news [the Gospel {of the Kingdom}]".... Mark 1:15 The Amplified Translation

.... "And this is His order [His command, His injunction]: that we should believe in [put our faith and trust in and adhere to and rely on] the name of His Son Jesus Christ [the Messiah], and that we should love one another, just as He has commanded us".... 1 John 3:23 The Amplified Translation

.... "For [if we are] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation

[1393] To "yearn" [*hunger*] after the Word [*Will*] of God is a fruit of righteousness and godly desire - and produces much joy and peace. While to "pine" after something or someone has its root in unrighteous motivation and self-desire [*is soulish*] - producing much emotional suffering and angst as a result of the "hopelessness" of that desire [*in light of spiritual reality*].

**"yearn"** - to have an earnest or strong desire; to feel tenderness; be moved or attracted;

**"pine"** - to suffer with longing; to fail gradually in health or vitality from grief, regret or longing; to be discontented; fret;

**"angst"** - a feeling of dread, anxiety, or anguish;

.... "Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they shall be satisfied".... Matthew 5:6 NASB

.... "Hope deferred makes the heart sick, but [*godly*] desire fulfilled is a tree of life. Proverbs 13:12 NASB

[1394] "Every word spoken and every action taken that has its origin in an unrighteous motivation "denies" *[ignores {disregards}, in one's "constant" pursuit of self-desire {selfishness} - and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit]* the "effectual power" of the precious Blood of the Lord Jesus Christ - and the "perfect empowerment" of the Holy Spirit that was purchased *[made possible]* for them at Calvary! Such is the "absoluteness" of the true Christian life that each and every one of us, as God's children, are called to *[the call to an "absolute surrender"]* [Luke 10:27].

**"effectual power"** - producing or capable of producing an intended effect *[in this case, the continual cleansing from "all unrighteousness" - as well as the "protective" power of the precious Blood]*; valid or binding; having legal force;

**"protective"** - having the quality or function of protecting;

**"absolute"** - free from imperfection; complete; perfect; not mixed or adulterated; pure;

**"adulterate"** - to debase or make impure by adding inferior elements *[in this case, adding anything to one's Christian walk that proceeds from the old nature {flesh}]* [John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Galatians 5:16];

....*"If we [freely] admit that we have sinned and confess our sins, He is faithful and just [true to His own nature and promises] and will forgive our sins [dismiss our lawlessness] and [continuously] cleanse us from **all** unrighteousness [everything not in conformity to His will in purpose, thought, and action]".... 1 John 1:9 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Dwell in Me, and I will dwell in you. [Live in Me, and I will live in you.] Just as no branch can bear fruit of itself without abiding in [being vitally united to] the vine, neither can you bear fruit unless you abide in Me. I am the Vine; you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much [abundant] fruit. However, apart from Me [cut off from vital union with Me] you can do **nothing**".... John 15:4-5 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you **all** things, and bring to your remembrance **all** that I said to you".... John 14:26 NASB*

....*"But when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into **all** the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come".... John 16:13 NASB*

[1395] One gaining a "revelation" of, first of all, the EXTREME importance of "forgiveness" and, then, the need to actively walk it out in Love *[regardless of what was done to them]* is a certain catalyst *[and necessity]* for one entering into the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position and destiny.

....*"When Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, 'Perhaps now Joseph will hate us and will pay us back for all the evil we did to him'. And they sent a messenger*

to Joseph, saying, 'Your father commanded before he died, saying, So shall you say to Joseph: Forgive [take up and away all resentment and all claim to requital concerning], I pray you now, the trespass of your brothers and their sin, for they did evil to you. Now, we pray you, forgive the trespass of the servants of your father's God'. And Joseph wept when they spoke thus to him. Then his brothers went and fell down before him, saying, 'See, we are your servants [your slaves]!' And Joseph said to them, 'Fear not; for am I in the place of God? [Vengeance is His, not mine.] As for you, you thought evil against me, but God meant it for good, to bring about that many people should be kept alive, as they are this day'.... Genesis 50:15-20 The Amplified Translation

[1396] In these days, the Father is "gathering together" a people *[throughout the earth]* who are seeking His Face, alone.

....*"For the LORD is righteous, He loves righteousness; The upright will behold His face".... Psalms 11:7 NASB*

....*"As for me, I shall behold Your face in righteousness; I will be satisfied with Your likeness when I awake".... Psalms 17:15 NASB*

....*"This is the generation of those who seek Him, who seek Your face".... Psalms 24:6 NASB*

....*"When You said, 'Seek My face,' my heart said to You, 'Your face, O LORD, I shall seek'.... Psalms 27:8 NASB*

[1397] Things will not go on the way they have been - for the things that are will now "change". There is a "paradigm shift" about to take place in the midst of all those who truly love God and, thus, the things that are *[in the natural]* shall soon be no longer.

For everything that needs to change *[according to the Father's highest Will and purpose]* in the lives of those who truly love Him MUST change or nothing will change *[and, thus, it will remain the same]*.

Because of these things, the Father is calling all those who truly love Him to a series of "direct interviews" with Him in the "inner chamber" in order to shed light *[great clarity]* where it is needed *[with a view to a perfect obedience - and entrance into their true Kingdom-position]*. Each one of these "direct interviews" must always take place in His perfect timing *[be established by Him]* for sometimes one's heart is not quite yet in a position to receive "everything" that He will speak to them.

But now, in this hour, there are a holy people spread throughout the earth who hang on His every Word *[a people who will act immediately upon that which He has revealed to their heart]* and, thus, it is time for the direct interviews to begin on every front - with a view to the Father's plan unfolding in a greatly accelerated manner in this most glorious hour *[both individually and corporately]*.

**"change"** - to make a difference in the state or condition of a thing or to substitute another state or condition; to move in a manner that is distinctly different from the way things were previously;

**"paradigm"** - an example serving as a model; pattern;

**"interview"** - a face to face meeting between two or more people in order to question, consult with, or evaluate in some form;

....*"The Lord spoke with you face to face at the mount out of the midst of the fire"....*  
*Deuteronomy 5:4 The Amplified Translation*

....*"You have said, 'Seek My face' [inquire for and require My presence as your vital need]. My heart says to You, 'Your face [Your presence], Lord, will I seek, inquire for, and require [of necessity and on the authority of Your Word]"....* Psalms 27:8 *The Amplified Translation*

....*"As for me, I will continue beholding Your face in righteousness [rightness, justice, and right standing with You]; I shall be fully satisfied, when I awake [to find myself] beholding Your form [and having sweet communion with You]"....* Psalms 17:15 *The Amplified Translation*

....*"Who shall go up into the mountain of the Lord? Or who shall stand in His Holy Place? He who has clean hands and a pure heart, who has not lifted himself up to falsehood or to what is false, nor sworn deceitfully. [Matt. 5:8.] He shall receive blessing from the Lord and righteousness from the God of his salvation. This is the generation [description] of those who seek Him [who inquire of and for Him and of necessity require Him], who seek Your face!"....* Psalms 24:3-6 *The Amplified Translation*

....*"As the hart pants and longs for the water brooks, so I pant and long for You, O God. My inner self thirsts for God, for the living God. When shall I come and behold the face of God? [John 7:37;]"....* Psalms 42:1-2 *The Amplified Translation*

[1398] If the main goal of the Enemy in "reproaching" one is to get them to view themselves through the eyes of others *[in this case, those who have acted or spoken unrighteously towards them]* - and, if a "spirit of condemnation" is allowed to work in the heart of the one under reproach *[through their believing of his lies]* then it is certain that they will fall prey to the Enemy's tactic of getting them to view themselves through their "own" eyes *[self-focus]*.

**"reproach"** - to charge with or blame for something; ungodly rebuke; the expression of disapproval; adverse or hostile criticism; unrighteous judgement;

....*"let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away [from all that will distract] to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith [giving the first incentive for our belief] and is also its Finisher [bringing it to maturity and perfection]"....* Hebrews 12:1b-2a *The Amplified*

## Translation

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as from the Lord, the Spirit" .... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 NASB

.... "O LORD, who may abide in Your tent? Who may dwell on Your holy hill? He who walks with integrity, and works righteousness, And speaks truth in his heart. He does not slander with his tongue, Nor does evil to his neighbor, Nor takes up a reproach against his friend; In whose eyes a reprobate is despised, But who honors those who fear the LORD; He swears to his own hurt and does not change; He does not put out his money at interest, Nor does he take a bribe against the innocent. He who does these things will never be shaken" .... Psalms 15:1-5 NASB

[1399] As children of God we are called to walk *[abide]* in the "supernatural" *[faith, revelation, the gifts of the Spirit etc]*. Because of this, one can begin to see why "strife" and "division" are so important to the Enemy for, when partaken of, they preclude the children of God from walking in Love - and one must be found "abiding" in Love to be found walking *[abiding]* in the supernatural.

.... "Not by might nor by power, but by My Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Love]*, says the LORD of hosts" .... Zechariah 4:6 NASB

[1400] The remnant *[Glorious]* Church is very close to seeing some truly amazing things concerning "the Father's" Kingdom finances coming into the hands of those who "dwell" *[abide]* in His Presence *[John 14:21,23]*.

It will be clearly seen in this most glorious hour that "the Father's" Kingdom-finances are simply an "extension" of our Authority *[in Christ]* - and, thus, they will be used to establish many things in a very short time *[both spiritual and material {lands, environments etc.}]* pertaining to the "fullness" of the Father's Plan for a glorious Church to "burst" *[explode]* forth in this hour.

**"extend"** *[extension]* - to stretch out; draw out to the full length; enlarge; widen; impart;

**"burst"** - to break forth with sudden violence *[in this case, the various Kingdom forces {righteousness, faith, Wisdom, Love etc.}]*; to issue forth suddenly and forcibly, as from confinement or through an obstacle; to give sudden expression to; explode;

.... "Her gain and her harlot's wages will be set apart to the LORD; it will not be stored up or hoarded, but her gain will become sufficient food and choice attire for those who dwell in the presence of the LORD" .... Isaiah 23:18 NASB

.... "But you shall remember the LORD your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant which He swore to your fathers, as it is this

day".... Deuteronomy 8:18 NASB

[1401] Abiding in *[trusting in]* the all-sufficiency of the Father's Grace is the ONLY way for all of those who are truly seeking Him to enter into the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position and destiny *[both individually and corporately]*. Therefore, absolute trust in the Father *[along with "holiness"]* is the "byword" of the hour.

**"byword"** - a principle or rule of conduct;

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"My Grace [which is summed up in My Word and My Spirit - Who is the Spirit of Grace] is sufficient [all-sufficient] for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

....*"[Live] as children of obedience [to God]; do not conform yourselves to the evil desires [that governed you] in your former ignorance [when you did not know the requirements of the Gospel]. But as the One Who called you is holy, you yourselves also be holy in all your conduct and manner of living. For it is written, You shall be holy, for I am holy [Lev. 11:44, 45]".... 1 Peter 1:14-16 The Amplified Translation*

[1402] If one chooses to "maintain" their life *[path]* and ministry by their own strength and understanding then it is certain that, ultimately, *[unless a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming]* they will crash up against the "wall of inevitability" that is the spontaneous fruit of a life sown to the "flesh" *[self-life]* - in fear, pride and rebellion.

**"inevitable"** - unable to be avoided, evaded, or escaped; sure to occur, happen, or come;

....*"Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB*

[1403] If one's heart is not "wholly" given to God *[and, therefore, to "HIS" Will and highest purpose for their life and ministry]* then there will remain a tendency within them *[in times of great pressure]* to take the path *[through fear]* of "least resistance" *[the way that "seems" easier - through compromise]*.

ONLY the continually deeper "work of the Cross" by the Holy Spirit *[Who is the Spirit of Grace]* can ever set one free *[and keep them free]* from the bondage of fear and pride - to enter into an "abiding" faith, love and obedience in the Kingdom.

**"compromise"** - settlement of a dispute by concessions on both or all sides *[in this case, at the expense of the absolute Truth of God's Word]*;



**"at the expense of"** - to the detriment of;

..... *"the way of the transgressor is hard [like the barren, dry soil or the impassable swamp]"*.... Proverbs 13:15b *The Amplified Translation*

.... *"Moreover [let us also be full of joy now!] let us exult and triumph in our troubles and rejoice in our sufferings, knowing that pressure and affliction and hardship produce patient and unswerving endurance. And endurance [fortitude] develops maturity of character [approved faith and tried integrity]. And character [of this sort] produces [the habit of] joyful and confident hope of eternal salvation. Such hope never disappoints or deludes or shames us, for God's love has been poured out in our hearts through the Holy Spirit Who has been given to us".... Romans 5:3-5 The Amplified Translation*

[1404] A "spirit of legalism" always attempts to accomplish things in the midst of God's people that can ONLY be accomplished by the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation*], alone.

"Legalism" is defined as one attempting to live by the letter of the law and is rooted and grounded in pride - and the strength and understanding of the "mind of the flesh". Whereas, all that truly serves to establish the Church and the Kingdom is rooted and grounded in love and is the spontaneous by-product of faith, revelation and Grace.

.... *"Not that we are adequate in ourselves to consider anything as coming from ourselves, but our adequacy is from God, who also made us adequate as servants of a new covenant, not of the letter [of the Law] but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but the Spirit gives life".... 2 Corinthians 3:5-6 NASB*

[1405] The main task of a "true" delegated authority" in ministering [*properly, righteously*] to God's children is to ALWAYS direct [*instruct, put the onus {responsibility} on*] them [*first and foremost*] to "put themselves" in a position to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit [*above all others*] and, then, to simply encourage them to do what He says [*reveals*] to their heart. This is the way of revelation - and this is the way of the Kingdom [*which is the exact opposite of fleshly "control" {manipulation} - in any of its vile forms*]"....

.... *"Draw near to God and He will draw near to you".... James 4:8a NASB*

[1406] The key to one's "inner image" being healed and restored is to keep their eyes "fixed" [*focused*] on the Word of God. For, in giving Jesus [*the Word of God*] preeminence, that one will continue to experience the love of the Father, and the Image [*Identity*] of Jesus [*Who Jesus truly is - and who that one truly is in Him*] will replace the "perverted" image that the Enemy has attempted to establish in their heart through the course of their lifetime - with a view to their destruction.

**"identity"** - exact likeness in nature or qualities;

.... "Stay in touch with your personal worth *[true identity in Christ]*".... Matthew 10:29 Ben Campbell Johnson Paraphrase

**"perverted"** - contrary *[in this case, contrary to the spiritual reality of who one truly is in Christ]*; turned from what is right*[eous]*; misguided; distorted;

.... "Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty *[emancipation from bondage, freedom]*. **And all of us, as with unveiled face, *[because we]* continued to behold *[in the Word of God]* as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are constantly being transfigured into His very own image in ever increasing splendor and from one degree of glory to another; *[for this comes]* from the Lord *[Who is]* the Spirit".... 2 Corinthians 3:17-18 The Amplified Translation**

[1407] Spiritual thoughts *[and the words of spirit and life that are their spontaneous fruit]* proceeding from a heart that is "wholly given" impart "seeds of revelation" to one's spirit *[inner man]*.

Soulish thoughts *[and the words of darkness and death that are their spontaneous fruit]* impart "thoughts" to one's mind *[the mind of the flesh]* and are NEVER conducive to the work of the Kingdom.

.... "For out of the fullness *[the overflow, the superabundance]* of the heart the mouth speaks. The good man from his inner good treasure flings forth good things, and the evil man out of his inner evil storehouse flings forth evil things".... Matthew 12:34-35 The Amplified Translation

.... "It is the Spirit who gives life; the flesh profits nothing; the words that I *[Jesus]* have spoken to you are spirit and are life".... John 6:63 NASB

[1408] It is first revelation to revelation to revelation THEN faith by faith. For without a "revelation" of the Father's Will *[Word]* one is incapable of walking in divine faith - or the love and obedience that are inextricably *[inseparably]* linked with it.

.... "For we walk by faith *[we regulate our lives and conduct ourselves by our conviction or belief respecting man's relationship to God and divine things, with trust and holy fervor; thus we walk]* not by sight or appearance".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 The Amplified Translation

.... "Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts on them, may be compared to a wise man who built his house on the rock. And the rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded on the rock *[of revealed knowledge]*. Everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not act on them, will be like a foolish man who built his house on the sand. The rain fell, and the floods came, and the winds blew and slammed against that house; and it fell - and great was its

*fall".... Matthew 7:24-27 NASB*

[1409] Whether "friend" or "enemy" the best one can EVER do for another *[in any given situation]* is to be found walking in the Father's pure and unadulterated Love and Grace towards them.

*...."A friend loves at all times".... Proverbs 17:17a NASB*

*...."love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you".... Matthew 5:44 NASB*

*...."Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[1410] To "abide" *[live and move and have their being]* in "divine Love" *[first towards the Father and His Word - and, then, towards all others]* should be the first and foremost desire of every heart in the Body of Christ.

*...."You shall love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your might".... Deuteronomy 6:5 NASB*

*"If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you so that My joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full. "This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you. "Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends".... John 15:10-13 NASB*

[1411] If one "maintains" the "self-life" through the ardent *[wilful]* pursuit of self-desire *[and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit]* as opposed to godly desire THEN they "preclude" the "shedding abroad" of God's Love in their heart.

**"preclude"** - to prevent the presence, existence, or occurrence of;

*Latin: "praecludere"* - to shut off, close,

*...."and hope does not disappoint, because the love of God has been poured out ["shed abroad" KJV] within our hearts through the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] who was given to us".... Romans 5:5 NASB*

[1412] "True" spiritual environment *[both individually with the Father in the "inner chamber" and, corporately, as ordered by the Holy Spirit]* is the key to one entering into their true "Kingdom-position" and fulfilling the "fullness" of their precious destiny in Christ from that place.

....*"The Lord will send forth from Zion the scepter of Your strength; rule, then, in the midst of Your foes. Your people will offer themselves willingly in the day of Your power, in the beauty of holiness and in holy array out of the womb of the morning [the "inner chamber"]".... Psalms 110:2-3 NASB*

....*"Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! Psalms 133:1 NASB*

[1413] The chief aim of a "spirit of idolatry" attempting to work in the midst of God's people is to keep one in "self-focus" - a self focus that not only keeps one's eyes on themselves but also on "flesh and blood", before the Father and His Word *[Will]*.

....*"Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be] any sort of idolatry [of loving or venerating anything more than God].... 1 Corinthians 10:14 NASB*

[1414] Trust only that which is "proven" *[tested]* by the Word of God and the Holy Spirit.

....*"Many a man/woman proclaims his/her own loyalty, but who can find a trustworthy man/woman?".... Proverbs 20:6 NASB*

....*"But I hope in the Lord Jesus to send Timothy to you shortly, so that I also may be encouraged when I learn of your condition. For I have no one else of kindred spirit who will genuinely be concerned for your welfare. For they all seek after their own interests, not those of Christ Jesus. But you know of his proven worth, that he served with me in the furtherance of the gospel like a child serving his father".... Philippians 2:19-22 NASB*

[1415] Those whose hearts are aligned *[in fellowship]* with the "world" keep their eyes fixed on it. Those whose hearts are perfectly aligned *[in fellowship]* with the Father and His Word keep their eyes fixed *[focused]* on Them *[the Kingdom]*.

....*"the eyes of a fool are on the ends of the earth".... Proverbs 17:24b NASB*

....*"do you not know that friendship [heart-fellowship] with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes [desires] to be a friend of the world [ultimately] makes himself an enemy of God".... James 4:4 NASB*

....*"Do not love or cherish the world or the things that are in the world. If anyone loves the world, love for the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world -the lust of the flesh [craving for sensual gratification] and the lust of the eyes [greedy longings of the mind] and the pride of life [assurance in one's own resources or in the stability of earthly things] - these do not come from the Father but are from the world [itself]. And the world passes away and disappears, and with it the forbidden cravings [the passionate desires, the lust] of it; but he who does the will of God and carries out His purposes in his life abides [remains] forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 The*

*Amplified Translation*

....'But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 *The Amplified Translation*

...."If then you have been raised with Christ [to a new life, thus sharing His resurrection from the dead], aim at and seek the [rich, eternal treasures] that are above, where Christ is, seated at the right hand of God. [Ps. 110:1] and set your minds and keep them set on what is above [the higher things], not on the things that are on the earth".... Colossians 3:1-2 *The Amplified Translation*

[1416] It is an "abiding" faith [*trust*] and love in one's heart that fuels the "strong desire" to acknowledge the Father [*His Word*] in ALL of their ways.

...."Lean on, trust in, and be confident in the Lord with all your heart and mind and do not rely on your own insight or understanding. In all your ways know, recognize, and acknowledge Him, and He will direct and make straight and plain your paths".... Proverbs 3:5-6 *The Amplified Translation*

[1417] All "true" doctrine is born of "revelation" whereas false doctrine is born of one's incessant desire [*through pride and rebellion*] to "mentally ascend" to the Word [*Will*] of God with a view to fulfilling their "own" agendas - whatever they may be.

...."And His gifts were [varied; He Himself appointed and gave men to us] some to be apostles [special messengers], some prophets [inspired preachers and expounders], some evangelists [preachers of the Gospel, traveling missionaries], some pastors [shepherds of His flock] and teachers. His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints [His consecrated people], [that they should do] the work of ministering toward building up Christ's body (the church), [That it might develop] until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the comprehension of the [full and accurate] knowledge of the Son of God, that [we might arrive] at really mature manhood [the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the standard height of Christ's own perfection], the measure of the stature of the fullness of the Christ and the completeness found in Him. So then, we may no longer be children, tossed [like ships] to and fro between chance gusts of teaching and wavering with every changing wind of doctrine, [the prey of] the cunning and cleverness of unscrupulous men, [gamblers engaged] in every shifting form of trickery in inventing errors to mislead. Rather, let our lives lovingly express truth [in all things, speaking truly, dealing truly, living truly]. Enfolded in love, let us grow up in every way and in all things into Him Who is the Head, [even] Christ [the Messiah, the Anointed One".... Ephesians 4:11-15 *The Amplified Translation*

[1418] Daily obedience [*in even the smallest of details*] ensures "readiness" - concerning EVERY aspect of the Father's highest plan and purpose unfolding perfectly in one's life and ministry.

**"ready"** - completely prepared or in fit condition for immediate action or use; duly equipped, completed, adjusted, or arranged, as for an occasion or purpose;

....*"Keep your sense of urgency [stand by, be at hand and ready]".... 2 Timothy 4:2 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Let us rejoice and be glad and give the glory to Him, for the marriage of the Lamb has come and His bride has made herself ready".... Revelation 19:7 NASB*

[1419] The only way for one to "abide" in faith *[love]* in a world that walks by "sight" *[outward appearances]* is for them to separate themselves unto the Father *[and His Word]* in the "inner chamber" *[secret place of Their Presence]* - on a daily basis.

For the walk of faith *[which is based upon revelation and godly desire]* ALWAYS runs "cross-grain" against those who hold to *[maintain]* any form of "self-desire" - and the self-exaltation *[pride, rebellion]* and self-agenda that are its spontaneous fruit.

....*"For we walk by faith [we regulate our lives and conduct ourselves by our conviction or belief respecting man's relationship to God and divine things, with trust and holy fervor; thus we walk] not by sight or appearance".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For the desires of the flesh are opposed to the [Holy] Spirit, and the [desires of the] Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love] are opposed to the flesh [godless human nature]; for these are antagonistic to each other [continually withstanding and in conflict with each other]".... Galatians 5:17 The Amplified Translation*

....*"He who has My commandments [gained a revelation of the Father's Will] and keeps [remembers, exalts, honors, magnifies, does] them is the one who loves Me; and he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and will disclose Myself to him ...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep [remember, exalt, honor, magnify, do] My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our abode [have living and ongoing communion] with him [in the "inner chamber"]".... John 14:21, 23 NASB*

[1420] Be anxious for NOTHING, as you are sent forth in this hour into the fullness of destiny. For the Father will ALWAYS go before you *[and be with you]* - and His Glory *[manifested Presence]* is your continual "rear guard".

....*"For the LORD will go before you, and the God of Israel will be your rear guard".... Isaiah 52:12b NASB*

....*"Then shall your light break forth like the morning, and your healing [your restoration and the power of a new life] shall spring forth speedily; your righteousness [your rightness, your justice, and your right relationship with God] shall go before you [conducting you to peace and prosperity], and the glory of the Lord shall be your rear guard".... Isaiah 58:8 The Amplified*

## Translation

.... "Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your gentle spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus"....  
*Philippians 4:4-7 NASB*

[1421] Living by faith *[revelation]* in the midst of those who are not one encounters a "continual" resistance *[on a soulish level]* from the Enemy.

.... "For the flesh sets its desire against the *S[s]pirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]*".... *Galatians 5:17 NASB*

.... "Put on the full armor of God, so that you will be able to stand firm against the schemes of the devil. For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the powers, against the world forces of this darkness, against the spiritual forces of wickedness in the heavenly places. Therefore, take up the full armor of God, so that you will be able to resist in the evil day, and having done everything, to stand firm".... *Ephesians 6:11-13 NASB*

.... "Be of sober spirit, be on the alert. Your adversary, the devil, prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour. But resist him, firm in your faith, knowing that the same experiences of suffering are being accomplished by your brethren who are in the world. After you have suffered for a little while, the God of all Grace, who called you to His eternal glory in Christ, will Himself perfect, confirm, strengthen and establish you".... *1 Peter 5:8-10 NASB*

[1422] We, as children of God are not obligated to "cater to the flesh" of another *[through soulish pressure {intimidation} of the Enemy]* - which, in essence, is the Enemy attempting to get them and/or keep them under the "fear of man". Therefore, unrighteously motivated *[soulish]* questions deserve brief answers - or no answer at all.

.... "do not worry about how or what you are to say; for it will be given you in that hour what you are to say. For it is not you who speak, but it is the Spirit of your Father who speaks in you".... *Matthew 10:19-20 NASB*

.... "The high priest stood up and said to Him, 'Do You not answer? What is it that these men are testifying against You?' But Jesus kept silent".... *Matthew 26:62-63a*

.... "Be of sober spirit, be on the alert. Your adversary, the devil, prowls around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to devour. But resist him, firm in your faith".... *1 Peter 5:8-9 NASB*

.... "The LORD is my light and my salvation; Whom shall I fear? The LORD is the defense of my life; Whom shall I dread? When evildoers came upon me to devour my flesh, My adversaries and my enemies, they stumbled and fell. Though a host encamp against me, My heart

*will not fear; Though war arise against me, In spite of this I shall be confident. One thing I have asked from the LORD, that I shall seek: That I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, To behold the beauty of the LORD And to meditate in His temple. For in the day of trouble He will conceal me in His tabernacle; In the secret place of His tent He will hide me; He will lift me up on a rock. And now my head will be lifted up above my enemies around me, And I will offer in His tent sacrifices with shouts of joy; I will sing, yes, I will sing praises to the LORD".... Psalms 27:1-6 NASB*

[1423] When one makes a "quality decision" [*of the heart*] to stand in faith [*Love*] in any given situation [*persecution, reproach etc.*] it both "shakes" and confuses the Enemy.

For the continual exercising of Love [*forgiveness*] creates "great resistance" [*opposition*] in the spirit realm - doing MUCH damage to the schemes of the Enemy in the process.

**"opposition"** - the action of opposing, resisting, or combating [*in this case, through the continual release of Kingdom forces {love, faith, righteousness, wisdom etc.}*];

*...."Submit...to God [in trust and obedience]. Resist the devil [through words spoken from the position of faith in a revelation of the Father's Word/Will] and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 NASB*

[1424] The main aim of a "spirit of double-mindedness" is to be an ongoing catalyst for doubt and unbelief [*uncertainty*].

**"uncertainty"** - doubt; hesitancy;

[1425] A "spirit of double-mindedness" and confusion are inextricably linked.

**"confusion"** - disorder; lack of clarity; bewilderment; perplexity; uncertainty; disarray;

**"inextricable"** - inseparable; incapable of being disentangled; not able to be escaped from;

*...."If any of you is deficient in wisdom, let him ask of the giving God [Who gives] to everyone liberally and ungrudgingly, without reproaching or faultfinding, and it will be given him. Only it must be in faith that he asks with no wavering [no hesitating, no doubting]. For the one who wavers [hesitates, doubts] is like the billowing surge out at sea that is blown hither and thither and tossed by the wind. For truly, let not such a person imagine that he will receive anything [he asks for] from the Lord, [For being as he is] a man of two minds [hesitating, dubious, irresolute], [he is] unstable and unreliable and uncertain about everything [he thinks, feels, decides]".... James 1:5-8 The Amplified Translation*

*...."For [our] God is NOT the author of confusion, but of peace".... 1 Corinthians 14:33 KJV*



[1426] One cannot serve God AND the idolatry that the "fear of man" both brings and maintains [fuels].

....*"Therefore, my dearly beloved, shun [keep clear away from, avoid by flight if need be] any sort of idolatry [of loving or venerating anything more than God]".... 1 Corinthians 10:14 The Amplified Translation*

[1427] Anything that proceeds from darkness in ANY of its forms [*fear, self-righteousness, worldly "wisdom" etc.*] can NEVER contribute in ANY way to the establishment of the Glorious Church - or the advancement of the Kingdom.

....*"In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being through Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the Light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not [cannot] comprehend it".... John 1:1-5 NASB*

....*"Christ loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, that He [the Word of God] might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things [that she might be holy and faultless]".... Ephesians 5:25-27 The Amplified Translation*

....*"In the days of those kings the God of heaven will set up a kingdom which will never be destroyed, and that kingdom will not be left for another people; it will crush and put an end to all these kingdoms, but it will itself endure forever".... Daniel 2:44 NASB*

....*"I am the Vine; you are the branches. Whoever lives in Me and I in him bears much [abundant] fruit. However, apart from Me [cut off from vital union with Me] you can do nothing".... John 15:5 The Amplified Translation*

[1428] One of the most important keys to one "abiding" [*dwelling*] in spiritual reality [*the Kingdom*] is for them to continually "proclaim" [*speak*] words [*and carry out actions*] that align themselves with a "revelation" of both the "finished work" of Christ in them [*who they truly are in Christ*] and the Father's Will [*His highest purpose for their life and ministry*].

....*"But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

....*"But by His [the Father's] doing you are IN Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB*

....*"[We] refute arguments and theories and reasonings and every proud and lofty thing that sets itself up against the [true, exact] knowledge of God; and we lead every thought and purpose away captive into the obedience of Christ [the Messiah, the Anointed One].... 2*

*Corinthians 10:5 The Amplified Translation*

[1429] Natural hope [*a hope that is based on "outward" circumstances*] is a "trap" [*snare*] to the heart that is not "wholly" given to God. For it is certain that ANY inclination of the heart [*spirit*] to be "guided" by the things that are "seen" [*discerned by the five physical senses, alone*] precludes "faith" [*an absolute trust in Me*] - and will lead one directly into a way that "seems" right [*eous*] to them but, in reality, is the way of unrighteousness [*the "broad path"*].

Gaining a "revelation" of the Father's Will in ALL things [*from beginning to end*] is the key to both successful entrance into one's true Kingdom-position and the "fullness" of their destiny [*in Christ*] in this most glorious hour.

....*"For our light, momentary affliction [this slight distress of the passing hour] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!]. Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses] but to the things that are unseen [through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [subject to change], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"There is a way which seems right to a man, but its end is the way of death".... Proverbs 14:12 NASB*

....*"Enter through the narrow gate; for the gate is wide and the way is broad that leads to destruction, and there are many who enter through it. For the gate is small and the way is narrow that leads to life, and there are few who find it".... Matthew 7:13-14 NASB*

[1430] Fear is a deadly "compulsion" [*force*].

**"deadly"** - causing or tending to cause [*or lead to*] death [*darkness*]; aiming to kill or destroy;

**"compulsion"** - a strong, usually irresistible impulse to perform or act, especially one that is irrational or contrary to one's will [*and, in this case, God's Will also*];

[1431] One "steadfastly proclaiming" [*and acting upon - as led by the Holy Spirit*] a revelation of the Word of Godl [*regardless of present circumstances - or how they feel*] is where the "victory" [*the place of overcoming*] is both initiated and completed.

**"steadfastly"** - fixed in direction; steadily directed; firm in purpose, faith etc.; unwavering;

**"proclaim"** - to announce or declare;

*Latin: "proclamare"* - to shout aloud [*in this case, the Word {Will} of God*];

**"victory"** - a success or triumph over an enemy in battle or war; the ultimate and decisive superiority in any battle or contest;

....*"As it is written, I have made you the father of many nations. [He was appointed our father] in the sight of God in Whom he believed, Who gives life to the dead and speaks of the nonexistent things that [He has foretold and promised] as if they [already] existed. [Gen. 17:5.] [For Abraham, human reason for] hope being gone, hoped in faith that he should become the father of many nations, as he had been promised, So [numberless] shall your descendants be. [Gen. 15:5.] He did not weaken in faith when he considered the [utter] impotence of his own body, which was as good as dead because he was about a hundred years old, or [when he considered] the barrenness of Sarah's [deadened] womb. [Gen. 17:17; 18:11.] No unbelief or distrust made him waver [doubtingly question] concerning the promise of God, but he grew strong and was empowered by faith as he gave praise and glory to God, fully satisfied and assured that God was able and mighty to keep His word and to do what He had promised".... Romans 4:17-21 The Amplified Translation*

[1432] The exercising of faith makes *[and keeps]* things "real" *[rooted in spiritual reality]* in the "eyes" of the inner man *[spirit]*.

Fear continually attempts to make "temporal" things *[outward circumstances and feelings]* look "real" in one's soul *[mind, will, emotions]* in direct opposition to spiritual reality *[a revelation of the Father's Will {Word}]*.

**"real"** - true; not merely ostensible, nominal, or apparent; existing or occurring as fact; actual rather than imaginary, ideal, or fictitious;

**"temporal"** - pertaining to or concerned with the present life or this world; enduring for a time only; temporary; transitory *[as opposed to eternal]*;

....*"Now faith is the assurance [the confirmation, the title deed] of the things [we] hope for, being the proof of things [we] do not see and the conviction of their reality [faith perceiving as real fact what is not revealed to the senses]".... Hebrews 11:1 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For our light, momentary affliction [this slight distress of the passing hour] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!], Since we consider and look not to the things that are seen but to the things that are unseen; for the things that are visible are temporal [brief and fleeting], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting".... 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 The Amplified Translation*

[1433] To the degree that one "first" loves God it is to that very same degree that they are found loving others - either friend or enemy.

...."you shall love the Lord your God with all your [mind and] heart and with your entire being and with all your might".... Deuteronomy 6:5 The Amplified Translation

...."A friend loves at all times".... Proverbs 17:17a NASB

...."love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you, so that you may be sons of your Father who is in heaven".... Matthew 5:44-45 NASB

[1434] The "obedience" that each and every one of My children to is in NO way "natural" [*fleshly*] but supernatural in ALL of its ways. For all "obedience" to the Father is the spontaneous fruit of a revelation of His Will [*Word*] and an "abiding" adherence to the "unction" [*influence, leading, anointing*] of the Holy Spirit - until the "fullness" of His [*Father's*] purpose is accomplished [*in any given situation or circumstance*].

**"adherence"** - steady devotion or allegiance; to follow closely or exactly;

[1435] Self-exaltive [*prideful*] people with self-exaltive hearts ALWAYS speak self-exaltive [*self-serving*] words.

Faith-filled people [*those rooted and grounded in Love*] ALWAYS speak words that impart God's Grace [*Love and Wisdom*]"....

...."Let NO unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give [*impart*] Grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

[1436] It takes a heart that is "wholly given" [*to God and, therefore, to His highest purposes*] for one to walk [*abide*] in "true" Covenant-relationship - on any level.

...."you shall love the Lord your God with all your [mind and] heart and with your entire being and with all your might".... Deuteronomy 6:5 The Amplified Translation

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is For brothers to dwell together in unity!".... Psalms 133:1 NASB

[1437] Abiding [*dwelling spiritually*] in "the place called Done" far transcends the need for one to affix themselves to a "natural" hope [*through outward circumstances*]. For in "the place called Done" revelation [*divine light*] abounds - and, thus, there is a continual release of an absolute faith in the "supernatural hope" [*revelation*] "actively" burning in one's heart.

**"the place called Done"** - is the place wherein one rests in the "finished" work of the Lord Jesus Christ [*and the entire scope of the Father's Will - past, present and future*] through the continual exercising of an absolute faith love, and obedience. It is the place wherein the Grace of God abounds towards one - empowering them perfectly in ALL things.

....*"If because of the sabbath [rest], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [Ephesians 2:6]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB*

....*"For we are God's [own] handiwork [His workmanship], recreated in Christ Jesus, [born anew] that we may do those good works which God predestined [planned beforehand] for us [taking paths which He prepared ahead of time], that we should walk in them [living the good life which He prearranged and made ready for us to live]".... Ephesians 2:10 The Amplified Translation*

[1438] If one truly had a "revelation" of spiritual reality *[that what they were doing and saying was apart from Christ]* THEN they would not be doing or saying the things they are doing and saying.

Therefore, NEVER take offense at the words and actions of those who "maintain" a foundation that is rooted and grounded in their soul *[fear]* but, rather, remain ready both in season and out of season to be a vessel *[beacon]* of God's Grace and Wisdom that perhaps they might come to a knowledge *[revelation]* of the Truth - with a view to them "turning around" *[repenting]* and going in the right*[eous]* direction.

....*"The Lord's bond-servant must not be quarrelsome, but be kind to all, able to teach, patient when wronged, with gentleness correcting those who are in opposition, if perhaps God may grant them repentance leading to the knowledge of the truth, and they may come to their senses and escape from the snare of the devil, having been held captive by him to do his will".... 2 Timothy 2:24-26 NASB*

....*"All Scripture is inspired by God and profitable for teaching, for reproof, for correction, for training in righteousness; so that the man of God may be adequate, equipped for every good work".... 2 Timothy 3:16-17 NASB*

....*"Preach the word; be ready in season and out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort, with great patience and instruction. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but wanting to have their ears tickled, they will accumulate for themselves teachers in accordance to their own desires, and will turn away their ears from the truth and will turn aside to myths".... 2 Timothy 4:2-4 NASB*

[1439] The more one is "attuned" to the Holy Spirit *[and, thus, walking in and by the s{S}pirit]* the more perceptive they will be of the "signs and wonders" that are in their path. Many walk along day after day perceiving very little concerning the Father's *[ever present]* Goodness - and the "continual" signs and wonders *[confirming sign posts]* that are one of its spontaneous fruit.

In these most glorious days, ALL those whose hearts are "wholly" given to God shall

begin to experience a "heightening" of their spiritual senses - and, thus, they will perceive both the spiritual and the physical realm to a depth previously unknown to them.

**"attune"** - to bring into accord, harmony or right relationship;

**"goodness"** - virtue; excellence; kindness; generosity; essence; strength;

**"signpost"** - a post bearing a sign that gives information or guidance; any immediately perceptible indication, obvious clue *[in this case, regarding the narrow path of God's Will]*;

**"heighten"** - to increase the degree or amount of; to strengthen, deepen or intensify;

**"perceive"** - to become aware of, know; to recognize, discern, envision, or understand;

*...."And Joshua said to the people, 'Sanctify yourselves [that is, separate yourselves for a special holy purpose], for tomorrow the Lord will do wonders among you'.... Joshua 3:5 The Amplified Translation*

*...."And I will show wonders in the sky above and signs on the earth beneath".... Acts 2:19a The Amplified Translation*

*...."Surely goodness and lovingkindness [mercy] will follow me all the days of my life, and I will dwell in the house of the LORD forever".... Psalms 23:6 NASB*

[1440] In the same way that ALL things work together for the Father's greatest good in the lives of all those who love *[obey]* Him, ALL things work together for the "ultimate" fulfillment of the Enemy's plans against those who wilfully hold to disobedience *[rebellion]*.

Therefore, it is of the utmost importance for those who have been far from the place of intimacy with the Father to draw near to Him. For, in their repentance, *[turning around and going in the opposite direction to which they were]* EVERY vile scheme of the Enemy will SURELY be cut off, and they shall *[in their obedience]* move out into the "fullness" of their true Kingdom-position and precious destiny, in Christ.

*...."And we know that God causes all things to work together for good to those who love [obey] God, to those who are called according to His purpose".... Romans 8:28 NASB*

*...."Come close [draw near] to God and He will come close to you".... James 4:8a The Amplified Translation*

[1441] Divine "order" in one's life *[a life both ordered and established by the Holy Spirit]* precedes divine prosperity - and perfect obedience *[through the continual exercising of faith and love]* "maintains" the flow of the Father's divine blessing *[prosperity, Grace and Wisdom]* in one's life and ministry.

**"order"** - a condition in which each thing is properly disposed with reference to other things and to its purpose; methodical or harmonious arrangement [*in this case, by one flowing in the Holy Spirit*];

**"divine prosperity"** - is defined as one having the physical, mental, emotional, social [*divinely established friends, environment etc.*], spiritual and financial resources [*all Covenant blessings*] to carry out the Father's highest Will and purpose in any given moment.

**"perfect obedience"** - the seeking after and gaining a revelation of God's Will and, THEN, carrying it out to fulfillment from beginning to end [*regardless of how long that may take*] in the unction and power of the Holy Spirit, alone.

*....'the humble will inherit the land and will delight themselves in abundant prosperity'....  
Psalms 37:11 NASB*

*...."the righteous will be rewarded with prosperity".... and the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous".... Proverbs 13:21a,22b NASB*

*....." If you consent and obey, You will eat the best of the land".... Isaiah 1:18-20 NASB*

*... "All these blessings will **come upon you and overtake** you if you obey the LORD your God..... The LORD shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before you; they will come out against you one way and will flee before you seven ways. The LORD will command the blessing upon you in your barns and in all that you put your hand to, and He will bless you in the land which the LORD your God gives you. The LORD will establish you as a holy people to Himself, as He swore to you, if you keep the commandments of the LORD your God and walk in His ways. So all the peoples of the earth will see that you are called by the name of the LORD, and they will be afraid of you".... Deuteronomy 28:2,7-10 NASB*

[1442] It is certain that a "single eye" [*pure and diligent heart*] will ALWAYS, always produce [*and receive*] the needed light [*revelation*] - according to the Father's highest purpose in ANY given moment.

*...."For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light".... Matthew 6:21-22 KJV*

*...."Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see [both know and understand] God"....  
Matthew 5:8 NASB*

*[I, Paul] do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him. I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His*

*inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come".... Ephesians 1:16-21 NASB*

[1443] To "waver" or not to waver from the quest for the Father's perfect Will for one's life and ministry is ALWAYS based on the deepest inclination of the heart - never the "temporary" actions of the flesh [*one's own understanding or preconceived notions*]. For there is, indeed, a learning process in the ways of the Kingdom - and, thus, a transition to be made from the ways [*mind-sets*] of the world to the ways [*principles*] of the Kingdom.

If one's heart is "wholly" given to the Father - and, thus, to His highest purposes [*in faith and love*] - THEN they shall NEVER be found "wavering" in His sight. For He both sees and knows "the end from the beginning" in their lives - and He is continually watching over His Word [*Will*] to perform it [*Jeremiah 1:12*].

**"waver"** - to move one way and the other; to be uncertain or undecided; show irresolution; vacillate; to show signs of falling back; falter;

*...."No unbelief or distrust made him waver [doubtingly question] concerning the promise of God, but he grew strong and was empowered by faith as he gave praise and glory to God, Fully satisfied and assured that God was able and mighty to keep His word and to do what He had promised".... Romans 4:20-21 The Amplified Translation*

*...."do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, so that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:2 NASB*

[1444] The Father's way is not to first "gratify" the soul [*or body*] of His children [*which is precisely why it is futile for one to pursue self-desire rather than godly desire*] it is to both bless and "gladden" [*fill to overflowing and satisfy*] their spirit [*inner man*] in such a way that His "blessings" [*life - light - love - Grace*] will flow forth out of their spirit [*inner man*] into their soul [*mind, will, and emotions*]; into their body [*leading to divine healing and health*]; and into the lives of "all" those in their "sphere of existence" [*both spiritually {from a distance} and physically {locationally}*].

**"gratify"** - to give pleasure to;

**"gladden"** - to make joyful;

*...."He who believes in Me [who cleaves to and trusts in and relies on Me] as the Scripture has said, from his innermost being shall flow [continuously] springs and rivers of living water".... John 7:38 The Amplified Translation*



....*"If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it will be done for you.... Just as the Father has loved Me, I have also loved you; abide in My love..... These things I have spoken to you so that My joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full".... John 15:7,9,11 NASB*

[1445] There is no faith [*love, righteousness*] in "any" word or action that is "motivated" by the fear of what others think.

....*"The fear of man brings a snare, but whoever leans on, trusts in, and puts his confidence in the Lord is safe and set on high".... Proverbs 29:25 The Amplified Translation*

....*"Now am I trying to win the favor of men, or of God? Do I seek to please men? If I were still seeking popularity with men, I should not be a bond servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 The Amplified Translation*

....*"For I will pour out water on the thirsty land And streams on the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit on your offspring And My blessing on your descendants; And they will spring up among the grass Like poplars by streams of water.' "This one will say, 'I am the LORD'S'; And that one will call on the name of Jacob; And another will write on his hand, 'Belonging to the LORD,' And will name Israel's name with honor".... Isaiah 44:3-5 NASB*

[1446] Always remember, that the Spirit of Christ [*the Holy Spirit*] "abiding" [*dwelling*] within you is greater than the spirit[s] of antichrist - and all those they work through.

....*"Little children, you are of God [you belong to Him] and have [already] defeated and overcome them [the agents of the antichrist], because He Who lives in you is greater [mightier] than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 The Amplified Translation*

[1447] Walking by "faith" [*love and obedience*] and walking by "revelation" are one and the same thing.

....*"[You should] be exceedingly glad on this account, though now for a little while you may be distressed by trials and suffer temptations, So that [the genuineness] of your faith may be tested, [your faith] which is infinitely more precious than the perishable gold which is tested and purified by fire. [This proving of your faith is intended] to redound to [your] praise and glory and honor when Jesus Christ [the Messiah, the Anointed One] is revealed. Without having seen Him, you love Him; though you do not [even] now see Him, you believe in Him and exult and thrill with inexpressible and glorious [triumphant, heavenly] joy. [At the same time] you receive the result [outcome, consummation] of your faith, the salvation of your souls".... 1 Peter 1:6-9 The Amplified Translation*

[1448] There is great power in the "revelation" abiding in one's heart that gives them the "supernatural ability" [*through the Holy Spirit abiding within*] to do and say whatever needs to be said and done according to the Father's highest purpose - in any given moment.

.... "For out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

[1449] Cast aside ALL "aspersions" - and continue to rise up in Love.

**"aspersion"** - a damaging or derogatory remark or criticism; slander; defamation; reproach;

.... "Fear not, for you will not be put to shame; And do not feel humiliated, for you will not be disgraced".... Isaiah 54:4A NASB

.... "Love endures long and is patient and kind; love never is envious nor boils over with jealousy, is not boastful or vainglorious, does not display itself haughtily. It is not conceited [arrogant and inflated with pride]; it is not rude [unmannerly] and does not act unbecomingly. Love [God's love in us] does not insist on its own rights or its own way, for it is not self-seeking; it is not touchy or fretful or resentful; it takes no account of the evil done to it [it pays no attention to a suffered wrong]. It does not rejoice at injustice and unrighteousness, but rejoices when right and truth prevail. Love bears up under anything and everything that comes, is ever ready to believe the best of every person, its hopes are fadeless under all circumstances, and it endures everything [without weakening]. Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a The Amplified Translation

[1450] The heart that truly seeks - and keeps on seeking - [loves - and keeps on loving] the Father is the heart that "finds" [comes to truly know] Him.

**"find"** - to discover or perceive [in this case, the true Nature and Character of God];

.... "You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart".... Jeremiah 29:13

.... "Blessed [happy, enviably fortunate, and spiritually prosperous - possessing the happiness produced by the experience of God's favor and especially conditioned by the revelation of His grace, regardless of their outward conditions] are the pure in heart, for they shall see [both know and understand] God [Ps. 24:3, 4]!".... Matthew 5:8 The Amplified Translation

[1451] "Blind spots" ["specks" of darkness lodged in one's heart] are a very dangerous thing for one to maintain - as the "unrighteous leaven" that is "allowed" to remain will, ultimately, affect the "whole loaf" [leading to much confusion and darkness].

It is ONLY time with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [the place wherein His Light continually shines into one's heart] - that will keep one free from the effects of darkness [both inwardly and outwardly].

**"blind spot"** - an area or facet of one's personality of which one remains ignorant or fails to gain an understanding of - through a ground of darkness that is effected by fear and unbelief;

....*"A little leaven leavens the whole lump of dough".... Galatians 5:9 NASB*

....*"The eye is the lamp of your body; when your eye is clear, your whole body also is full of light; but when it is bad, your body also is full of darkness. Then watch out that the light in you is not darkness. If therefore your whole body is full of light, with no dark part in it, it will be wholly illumined, as when the lamp illumines you with its rays".... Luke 11:34-36 NASB*

....*"For behold, darkness will cover the earth and deep darkness the peoples; But the Lord will rise upon you and His glory will appear upon you".... Isaiah 60:2 NASB*

[1452] Giving the Word *[Will]* of God "preeminence" *[first place in one's life]* is a "lifestyle" - and that is a revelation that must be found "burning" *[actively]* in the hearts of every one of God's children if they truly desire to be found overcoming in ALL things.

....*"No man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses, I will be with you; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them. Only be strong and very courageous; be careful to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it [the Word of God] to the right or to the left, so that you may have success wherever you go. This book of the law [the Word of God] shall not depart from your mouth, **but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful to do according to all that is written in it; for THEN you will make your way prosperous, and THEN you will have success.** Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous! Do not tremble or be dismayed, for the LORD your God is with you wherever you go".... Joshua 1:5-9 NASB*

[1453] "True "courage" is the spontaneous fruit of the divine love, faith and righteousness abiding in one's heart.

....*"the righteous are bold as a lion".... Proverbs 28:1 NASB*

[1454] A "sustained altitude" *[abiding in the place of Ascension - the place of one's authority, in Christ]* will be the "precursor" to breakthrough on EVERY front in this most glorious hour.

**"precursor"** - a thing that precedes;

....*"And He [the Father] raised us up together with Him and made us sit down together [giving us joint seating with Him] in the heavenly sphere [by virtue of our being] in Christ Jesus [the Messiah, the Anointed One]".... Ephesians 2:6 The Amplified Translation*

[1455] There is nothing that can be done about the "past" EXCEPT to obey *[love]* in the "present" *[now]*.

....*"Do not call to mind the former things, or ponder things of the past".... Isaiah 43:18 NASB*

....*"Do not let your heart envy sinners, but live in the fear of the LORD always. Surely there is a future, and your hope will not be cut off".... Proverbs 23:17-18 NASB*

[1456] It will take the "continual" accessing of God's Grace *[through an abiding faith and love]* for one to truly "embrace" the fullness of their calling and destiny *[in Christ]*.

**"embrace"** - to take or clasp in the arms; press to the bosom; hug; to take or receive gladly or eagerly; accept willingly; to avail oneself of; to take in or comprehend fully;

....*"Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God".... Romans 5:1-2 KJV*

....*"[God] Who has saved us and called us with a holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and Grace which was granted us in Christ Jesus from all eternity".... 2 Timothy 1:9 NASB*

....*"My Grace is sufficient for you".... 2 Corinthians 12:9 NASB*

[1457] Behold a great paradox: although the hour is late it is still early *[in light of the advent of the Glorious Church]* but, although it is still early, it is "extremely" late *[11th hour and 59th minute]* for all those who are called as "forerunners" in this most critical hour.

For now is the time when the Father shall move mightily to position perfectly *[both individually and corporately]* all those I have called to help lead those who truly love Him into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance, in Christ. Indeed, it is the "fullness of time" and, thus, the Father's glorious plan shall begin to unfold at an accelerated rate in these days.

**"paradox"** - a statement seemingly contradictory;

[1458] The Father will ALWAYS be found "making a way" for the heart that is "wholly" given to Him.

....*"Then the LORD said to me, 'You have seen well, for I am watching over My Word [Will] to perform it'".... Jeremiah 1:12 NASB*

....*"Do not call to mind the former things, or ponder things of the past. Behold, I will do something new, now it will spring forth; Will you not be aware of it? I will even make a roadway in the wilderness, rivers in the desert".... Isaiah 43:18-19 NASB*

[1459] One cannot continually speak words and carry out actions that are NOT in alignment with a revelation of God's Word *[Will]* and expect to prosper. For it is faith, love and obedience, alone, that continually activate the "fullness" of the Covenant *[and the blessings therein]* in one's life and ministry.

.... "Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

.... "Do not be deceived, God is not mocked; for whatever a man sows, this he will also reap. For the one who sows to his own flesh will from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit will from the Spirit reap eternal life".... Galatians 6:7-8 NASB

.... "Who is the man who fears the LORD? He will instruct him in the way he should choose. His soul will abide in prosperity, and his descendants will inherit the land. The secret of the LORD is for those who fear Him, and He will make them know His covenant".... Psalms 25:12-14 NASB

[1460] A true spiritual environment [both individually with the Father in the "inner chamber" and in any "corporate" environment of two or more that He has established by His Spirit] produces the atmosphere of an "open dialogue" with Him - an atmosphere wherein "wisdom and revelation" flow freely.

**"dialogue"** - an ongoing conversation between two or more persons;

.... "Your people will volunteer freely in the day of Your power; In holy array, from the womb of the dawn [the "inner chamber"]".... Psalms 110:3 NASB

.... "Again I tell you, if two of you on earth agree [harmonize together, make a symphony together] about whatever [anything and everything] they may ask, it will come to pass and be done for them by My Father in heaven. For wherever two or three are gathered [drawn together as My followers] in [into] My name, there I AM in the midst of them".... Matthew 18:19-20 The Amplified Translation

[1461] Spiritual pride [and the "self-assurance" and "self-righteousness" that is its spontaneous by-product] is a dangerous trap that many in "leadership" have fallen into in this hour.

Let it be clearly understood that when the Word [Will] of God is NOT given preeminence [either individually or corporately] it opens the door wide to darkness [disorder, confusion and abuse of authority] - without exception.

.... "This Book of the Law [the Word of God] shall not depart [stop being in your heart and spoken] out of your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, that you may observe and do according to ALL that is written in it. For THEN you shall make your way prosperous, and THEN you shall deal wisely and have good success".... Joshua 1:8 The Amplified Translation

.... "For out of the fullness [the overflow, the superabundance] of the heart the mouth speaks".... Matthew 12:34 The Amplified Translation

[1462] In a life filled with "fear" *[and pride]*, maintaining "control" over one's life *[for the lives of others]* is EVERYTHING *[all-consuming]* in their desperate attempt to establish "security" in their heart *[through self-exaltation]* - a security that is both false and temporary.

**"security"** - freedom from danger, risk; freedom from care, anxiety, or doubt; well-founded confidence; something that secures or makes safe *[in this case, in one's "own" thinking through pride and deception working in their heart]*;

.... *"Love your enemies, do good to those who hate you, bless those who curse you, pray for those who mistreat you".... Luke 6:27-28 NASB*

[1463] "True" love NEVER seeks to control another - at ANY time.

.... *"Love.... is not arrogant, does not act unbecomingly; it does not seek its own".... 1 Corinthians 13:4-5 NASB*

.... *"Just as I [Jesus] have loved you, so you too should love one another".... John 13:34b The Amplified Translation*

[1464] Faith works *[is activated]* by love and manifests in perfect obedience. Doubt and unbelief works *[is perpetuated]* by fear and manifests in a certain disobedience where the Will of God is concerned.

.... *"For [if we are] in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation*

[1465] A "critical spirit" is self-exaltive in nature - and, thus, ALWAYS imparts *[releases]* a degree of fear and condemnation *[reproach]* into the environment *[spiritual atmosphere]*.

This is precisely why one MUST keep themselves rooted and grounded in Love and "revelation" - in order that they might be found "rising above" that "negative environment" any time it arises.

.... *"The Jews answered Him, 'Are we not right when we say you are a Samaritan and that you have a demon [that You are under the power of an evil spirit]?' Jesus answered, 'I am not possessed by a demon. On the contrary, I honor and reverence My Father and you dishonor [despise, vilify, and scorn] Me. However, I am not in search of honor for Myself. [I do not seek and am not aiming for My own glory.] There is One Who [looks after that; He] seeks [My glory], and He is the Judge".... John 8:48-50 The Amplified Translation*

.... *"But to me it is a very small thing that I may be examined by you, or by any human court; in fact, I do not even examine myself. For I am conscious of nothing against myself, yet I am not by this acquitted; but the one who examines me is the Lord. Therefore do not go on*

*passing judgment before the time, but wait until the Lord comes who will both bring to light the things hidden in the darkness and disclose the motives of men's hearts; and then each man's praise will come to him from God".... 1 Corinthians 4:3-5 NASB*

*...."May He [the Father] grant you out of the rich treasury of His glory to be strengthened and reinforced with mighty power in the inner man by the [Holy] Spirit [Himself indwelling your innermost being and personality]. May Christ through your faith [actually] dwell [settle down, abide, make His permanent home] in your hearts! May you be rooted deep in love and founded securely on love, That you may have the power and be strong to apprehend and grasp with all the saints [God's devoted people, the experience of that love] what is the breadth and length and height and depth [of it]; [That you may really come] to know [practically, through experience for yourselves] the love of Christ, which far surpasses mere knowledge [without experience]; that you may be filled [through all your being] unto all the fullness of God [may have the richest measure of the divine Presence, and become a body wholly filled and flooded with God Himself]!".... Ephesians 3:16-19 The Amplified Translation*

[1466] The "fear of man", in ANY of its forms, is a great "detriment" to one's walk. For the "fear of man" and the reverential fear [*respect*] of God's Word/Will are ALWAYS in direct opposition to each other.

**"detriment"** - disadvantage; harmful; a hindrance;

*...."For am I now seeking the favor of men, or of God? Or am I striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I would not be a bond-servant of Christ".... Galatians 1:10 NASB*

*...."But I say, walk by the Spirit, and you will not carry out the desire of the flesh. For the flesh sets its desire against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; for these are in opposition to one another, so that you may not do the things that you please".... Galatians 5:16-17 NASB*

*...."The fear of man brings a snare, but he who trusts in [reverentially fears] the LORD will be exalted".... Proverbs 29:25 NASB*

*...."Praise the LORD! How blessed is the man who fears the LORD, who greatly delights in His commandments".... Psalms 112:1 NASB*

[1467] Self-desire in ANY of its forms [*selfishness, self-seeking, self-agenda etc.*] "blinds" one to the reality of the Father's true Covenant [*Kingdom*] blessings.

*...."Who is the man who reverently fears and worships the Lord? Him shall He teach in the way that he should choose. He himself shall dwell at ease, and his offspring shall inherit the land. The secret [of the sweet, satisfying companionship] of the Lord have they who fear [revere and worship] Him, and He will show them His covenant and reveal to them its [deep, inner] meaning [John 7:17; 15:15]".... Psalms 25:12-14 The Amplified Translation*

*...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His*

*way of doing and being right], and THEN all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1468] Supernatural "peace" is the spontaneous fruit of a heart that truly seeks *[and believes, trusts]* the Father for the meeting of ALL of its needs.

*...."Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension, will guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:6-7 NASB*

*...."And my God will liberally supply [fill to the full] your every need according to His riches in glory in Christ Jesus".... Philippians 4:19 The Amplified Translation*

[1469] Pin-point accuracy in the carrying out of the Father's Will begets more pin-point accuracy in the carrying out of His Will - and diligence in one's pursuit of the Kingdom begets more diligence in one's pursuit of His Kingdom.

*...."But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right]".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

*...."the precious possession of a man is diligence".... Proverbs 12:27b NASB*

[1470] The best defense against the Enemy is a perfect "offensive" - a perfect offensive that is the spontaneous fruit of obedience to the Word of God and the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit in any given moment.

**"offensive"** - an aggressive movement or attack *[in this case, in the power and Love of the Holy Spirit]*;

*....""Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

*...."So be subject to God. Resist the devil [stand firm against him], and he will flee from you".... James 4:7 The Amplified Translation*

[1471] "Precision" *[pin-point accuracy in their obedience to the Father]* will be the first and foremost fruit *[along with His Love]* in the lives *[both individually and corporately]* of all those whose hearts are "wholly given" in this hour.

*...."Paul, A bond servant of God and an apostle [special messenger] of Jesus Christ [the Messiah] to stimulate and promote the faith of God's chosen ones and to lead them on to accurate discernment and recognition of and acquaintance with the Truth which belongs to and harmonizes with and tends to godliness".... Titus 1:1 The Amplified Translation*



...."And His gifts were [varied; He Himself appointed and gave men to us] some to be apostles [special messengers], some prophets [inspired preachers and expounders], some evangelists preachers of the Gospel, traveling missionaries], some pastors [shepherds of His flock] and teachers. His intention was the perfecting and the full equipping of the saints [His consecrated people], [that they should do] the work of ministering toward building up Christ's body [the church], [That it might develop] until we all attain oneness in the faith and in the comprehension of the [full and accurate] knowledge of the Son of God, that [we might arrive] at really mature manhood [the completeness of personality which is nothing less than the standard height of Christ's own perfection], the measure of the stature of the fullness of the Christ and the completeness found in Him. So then, we may no longer be children, tossed [like ships] to and fro between chance gusts of teaching and wavering with every changing wind of doctrine, [the prey of] the cunning and cleverness of unscrupulous men, [gamblers engaged] in every shifting form of trickery in inventing errors to mislead".... Ephesians 4:11-14 The Amplified Translation

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your [mind and] heart and with your entire being and with all your might".... Deuteronomy 6:5 The Amplified Translation

[1472] It is of the utmost importance for EVERY child of God to discern *[through the constant acknowledgment of God's Word and His Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]* the origin of EVERY word spoken and EVERY action taken by those in their "sphere of existence" - which, most assuredly, includes those in "delegated authority".

**"discern"** - to distinguish between; examine closely; separate through sifting;

**"acknowledge"** - recognize the existence and authority of;

**"sphere of existence"** - is not only one's "physical" existence but also their "spiritual existence" - an existence that includes those they have met in the past *[friend and foe alike]* as well as those they have yet to meet, as they continue on the path to the "fullness" of their precious destiny, in Christ.

...."For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power [making it active, operative, energizing, and effective]; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, **penetrating to the dividing line** of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [of the deepest parts of our nature], **exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart**".... Hebrews 4:12 The Amplified Translation

[1473] Natural wisdom says "give me much and I will surely be faithful with it" but the Wisdom of God says, "if one is not faithful to the Father in even the smallest thing *[detail]* THEN neither will they be found faithful in the big things".

...."He who is faithful in a very little thing is faithful also in much; and he who is unrighteous in a very little thing is unrighteous also in much".... Luke 16:10 NASB

[1474] An "established heart" *[one established in righteousness]* is the key to not only

overcoming in all things but also for one's entrance into the fullness of their Kingdom-position and destiny in this hour.

**"establish"** - to institute, build, or bring into being on a firm or stable foundation [*in this case, the "revealed" Word {Will} of God*];

.... "So everyone who hears these words of Mine and acts upon them [obeying them] will be like a sensible (prudent, practical, wise) man who built his house upon the rock. And the rain fell and the floods came and the winds blew and beat against that house; yet it did not fall, because it had been founded on the rock. And everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not do them will be like a stupid [foolish] man who built his house upon the sand. And the rain fell and the floods came and the winds blew and beat against that house, and it fell - and great and complete was the fall of it".... Matthew 7:24-27 The Amplified Translation

.... "Light arises in the darkness for the upright, gracious, compassionate, and just [who are in right standing with God]. It is well with the man who deals generously and lends, who conducts his affairs with justice. [Ps. 37:26; Luke 6:35; Col. 4:5.] He will not be moved forever; the [uncompromisingly] righteous (the upright, in right standing with God) shall be in everlasting remembrance. [Prov. 10:7.] He shall not be afraid of evil tidings; his heart is firmly fixed, trusting [leaning on and being confident] in the Lord. His heart is established and steady, he will not be afraid".... Psalms 112:4-8 The Amplified Translation

.... "Roll your works upon the Lord [commit and trust them wholly to Him; He will cause your thoughts to become agreeable to His will, and] so shall your plans be established and succeed".... Proverbs 16:3 The Amplified Translation

[1475] The foundation [*essence*] of "all" true agreement and unity in the midst of God's people is "revelation".

.... "Can two walk together, except they be agreed [*have a revelation of God's Will and act in obedience upon it*]?".... Amos 3:3 KJV

.... "Again I say unto you, that if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of My Father which is in heaven. For where two or three are gathered together in My name, there am I in the midst of them".... Matthew 18:19-20 The Amplified Translation

.... "Behold, how good and how pleasant it is For brothers to dwell together in unity!".... Psalms 133:1 NASB

[1476] True Covenant-relationship [*in the Kingdom*] ALWAYS brings out the "best" in one another - for one another.

.... "Behold, how good and how pleasant it is For brothers to dwell together in unity!".... Psalms 133:1 NASB

.... "A new commandment I give to you, that you love one another, even as I have loved you, that you also love one another. By this all men will know that you are My disciples, if you have love for one another".... John 13:34-35 NASB

[1477] "Everything done in faith, love and obedience by a child of God in this realm is Eternal *[everlasting]* - and can be readily accessed *[will be brought to remembrance]* in Heaven *[for ever]*.

.... "Then those who feared the Lord talked often one to another; and the Lord listened and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him of those who revered and worshipfully feared the Lord and who thought on His name".... Malachi 3:16 The Amplified Translation

[1478] There is NO "separation" in the Kingdom *[spiritually speaking]* - both now and forever. For, in reality, we *[as the children of God]* are "living spirits" - and, thus, have the continual capability *[in the power of the Holy Spirit]* of communicating "spirit to spirit" - regardless of time or space.

.... "But seek *[aim at and strive after]* first of all His kingdom and His righteousness *[His way of doing and being right]* and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation

[1479] The byword of this hour: do NOT be "moved" *[influenced or moved off course]* by what you feel or see or hear or *[may]* think. Be moved ONLY by that which the Father has "revealed" to your heart.

.... "we walk by faith *[in the reality of who Love {the Word of God} says we are, in Christ], not by sight [feelings, "sense knowledge" - that which is "perceived" through the five physical senses {soul and body - as opposed to one's spirit}]*".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

.... "I tell you, He will defend and protect and avenge them speedily. However, when the Son of Man comes, will He find *[persistence in]* faith on the earth?".... Luke 18:8 The Amplified Translation

.... "Then the LORD answered me and said, 'Record the vision And inscribe it on tablets, that the one who reads it may run. For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay. Behold, as for the proud one, His soul is not right within him; But the righteous will live by his faith'".... Habakkuk 2:2-4 NASB

[1480] Actions and words *[of love and obedience]* define one's reality - not "good intentions.

**"intention"** - an act or instance of determining mentally *[soulishly]* upon some action or result;

.... "but whoever keeps His word, in him the love of God has truly been perfected. By this

*we know that we are in Him: the one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... 1 John 2:5-6 NASB*

[1481] The desire to "maintain" any form of self-sufficiency in one's life precludes "faith" [*an absolute trust in and dependence upon the Father and His Word*].

*.... "Trust in the LORD with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB*

*.... "when the Son of Man comes, will He find [*persistence in*] faith on the earth?".... Luke 18:8 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "But seek [*aim at and strive after*] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [*His way of doing and being right*], and **THEN** all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

[1482] It is ONLY as one "maintains" godly desire that they will truly be fulfilled [*satisfied*].

*.... "Trust in the LORD and do good; Dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness. Delight yourself in the LORD; And HE will give you the desires of your heart. Commit your way to the LORD, trust also in Him, and He will do it".... Psalm 37:3-5 NASB*

*.... "If because of the sabbath [*rest*], you turn your foot from doing your OWN pleasure on My holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy day of the LORD honorable, and honor it, desisting from your OWN ways, from seeking your OWN pleasure and speaking your OWN word, THEN you will take delight in the LORD, and I will make you ride on the heights of the earth [*Ephesians 2:6*]".... Isaiah 58:13-14a NASB*

*.... "Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness [*desire to be righteously motivated in all things*], for they shall be satisfied".... Matthew 5:6 NASB*

*.... "If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [*desire*], and it will be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB*

[1483] Each and every one of God's children need to learn NOT to be motivated by either "good feelings" or "bad feelings". For "feelings" have absolutely nothing to do with the "spiritual reality" behind every moment in the temporal realm - ONLY a "revelation" of the Father's Word [*Will*].

*.... "For our light, momentary affliction [*this slight distress of the passing hour*] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [*beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!*]. Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [*the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses*] but to the things that are unseen [*through faith in the higher Reality of God's Word*]; for the things that are visible are temporal (brief and fleeting) [*subject to change*], but the things that are invisible*

are deathless and everlasting [Eternal] ".... 2 Corinthians 4:17-18 The Amplified Translation

[1484] Spiritual pride [self-righteousness in any form] is a MOST dangerous thing..

....*"Do not be called leaders; for One is your Leader, that is, Christ. But the greatest among you shall be your servant. Whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted. But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites, because you shut off the kingdom of heaven from people; for you do not enter in yourselves, nor do you allow those who are entering to go in".... Matthew 23:10-13 NASB*

[1485] When one "allows" themselves [through pride and self-seeking] to be bound by the "spirit of the world" [and the great darkness that is its spontaneous fruit] their ability to discern from that place [as opposed to the Kingdom] is ALWAYS rooted and grounded in their "own" fears and concerns of how something or someone is negatively affecting their "own" agenda.

....*"Do not love the world nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. The world is passing away, and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God lives forever".... 1 John 2:15-17 NASB*

....*"But, on the contrary, as the Scripture says, 'What eye has not seen and ear has not heard and has not entered into the heart of man, [all that] God has prepared (made and keeps ready) for those who love Him [who hold Him in affectionate reverence, promptly obeying Him and gratefully recognizing the benefits He has bestowed]. [Isa. 64:4; 65:17.]' Yet to us God has unveiled and revealed them by and through His Spirit, for the [Holy] Spirit searches diligently, exploring and examining everything, even sounding the profound and bottomless things of God [the divine counsels and things hidden and beyond man's scrutiny]. For what person perceives [knows and understands] what passes through a man's thoughts except the man's own spirit within him? **Just so no one discerns [comes to know and comprehend] the thoughts of God except the Spirit of God.** Now we have not received the spirit [that belongs to] the world, but the [Holy] Spirit Who is from God, [given to us] that we might realize and comprehend and appreciate the gifts [of divine favor and blessing so freely and lavishly] bestowed on us by God. And we are setting these truths forth in words not taught by human wisdom but taught by the [Holy] Spirit, combining and interpreting spiritual truths with spiritual language [to those who possess the Holy Spirit]. **But the natural, nonspiritual man does not [recognize] accept or welcome or admit into his heart the gifts and teachings and revelations of the Spirit of God, for they are folly [meaningless nonsense] to him; and he is incapable of knowing them [of progressively recognizing, understanding, and becoming better acquainted with them] because they are spiritually discerned and estimated and appreciated.** But the spiritual man tries all things [he examines, investigates, inquires into, questions, and discerns all things], yet is himself to be put on trial and judged by no one [he can read the meaning of everything, but no one can properly discern or appraise or get an insight into him]. For who has known or understood the mind [the counsels and purposes] of the Lord so as to guide and instruct Him and give Him knowledge? **But we have the mind of Christ (the Messiah) and do hold the thoughts (feelings***

**and purposes) of His heart.** [Isa. 40:13]".... 1 Corinthians 2:9-16 The Amplified Translation

[1486] The pursuit of "pin-point accuracy" in all things *[in any given moment]* will ALWAYS bear much fruit for the Church and the Kingdom - even if that "fruit" is not evident immediately.

In this hour, however, "immediate results" will happen more and more *[producing many "suddenlies"]* as My faithful and obedient ones move forth in holiness - as an unstoppable force in the earth.

....*"For our light, momentary affliction [this slight distress of the passing hour] is ever more and more abundantly preparing and producing and achieving for us an everlasting weight of glory [beyond all measure, excessively surpassing all comparisons and all calculations, a vast and transcendent glory and blessedness never to cease!]. Therefore, we consider and look not to the things that are seen [the lower reality - that which is real to the five physical senses], but the things that are invisible are deathless and everlasting [Eternal]".... 2 Corinthians 4:18 The Amplified Translation*

....*"The Lord utters His voice before His army; Surely His camp is very great, for strong is he who carries out His word [Will]. The day of the LORD is indeed great and very awesome, and who can endure it?".... Joel 2:11 NASB*

[1487] Fear that is "maintained" will cause one to "avoid" the very place they should be in - according to the Father's perfect ordering for their life and ministry.

**"maintain"** - to continue or retain; keep in existence;

*Latin: "manu" [hand] + "tenere" [hold] lit. "to hold [or grasp] in one's hand" [in this case, heart, spirit, inner man];*

**"avoid"** - to keep away from; keep clear of; shun;

....*"For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV*

[1488] In this final hour, the name "Christian" shall once again be synonymous with a walk of Love, Truth, Wisdom and Power. For in these days, the Father is raising up a people who refuse to walk apart from a "revelation" of His Word *[Will]* - and the unction and empowerment of the Holy Spirit.

....*"Christ loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, that He might present the church to Himself in glorious splendor, without spot or wrinkle or any such things [that she might be holy and faultless]".... Ephesians 5:25-27 The Amplified Translation*

[1489] "Hints" are a standard procedure of communication in many circles in the midst of God's

people - and, yet, they are simply another self-serving manifestation of "control" that can be very blatant or very subtle.

Either way, it must be continually guarded against by one seeking to be led by the Holy Spirit in ALL things. Let all things be said and done by the power and unction of the Holy Spirit in the midst of God's people in this most critical and glorious hour!

**"hint"** - a suggestion or implication given in an indirect, covert, subtle or vague manner *[in this case, in order to get one to speak or act in a manner that serves the agenda of the one conveying the hint];*

.... *"Let NO [not even one] unwholesome [unrighteously motivated, self-seeking] word proceed from your mouth, but ONLY such [a word] as is good for edification according to the need [of the moment,] so that it will give [impart] Grace [Life, Love, Truth, Wisdom, Righteousness etc.] to those who hear [including oneself]".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB*

[1490] Entrance into the "inner chamber" *[the secret place of the God's Presence]* on a daily basis is of the utmost importance for each and every one of God's children. For in that holy place there is a continual flow of "divine light" - a divine light that makes one aware of exactly what they need to be aware of *[both in that place and in any given moment throughout the day]*.

.... *"You hide them in the secret place of Your presence from the conspiracies of man; You keep them secretly in a shelter from the strife of tongues".... Psalms 31:20 NASB*

[1491] "Double-mindedness" is NOT the fruit of a heart that is "wholly" given to the Father's highest Will and purpose - for the fruit of double-mindedness is doubt, confusion, unbelief and instability.

The fruit of a heart that is wholly given to the Father and His Word is "one" mind and will in diligent and steadfast pursuit of the Father's Will *[and a revelation thereof]* - in the power of the Holy Spirit - Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation.

**"double-minded"** - wavering or undecided in mind;

**"doubt"** - to be uncertain about; consider questionable or unlikely; hesitate to believe; to mistrust; to fear or be apprehensive about; to be uncertain about something; to be undecided - causing a form of double-mindedness;

**"instability"** - the tendency to behave in an unpredictable, changeable, or erratic manner; not firmly fixed or established *[in this case, in a revelation of God's Word {Will}]*; unsteadfast; inconstant; wavering;

.... *"But if any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask of God, who gives to all generously and without reproach, and it will be given to him. But he must ask in faith without any doubting, for the one who doubts is like the surf of the sea, driven and tossed by the wind. For that man ought*

not to expect that he will receive anything from the Lord, being a double-minded man, unstable in all his ways".... James 1:5-8 NASB

.... "Draw near to God and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded".... James 4:8 NASB

.... "we have the mind of Christ [the Messiah] and do hold the thoughts [feelings and purposes] of His heart".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b The Amplified Translation

[1492] If the Enemy's lies are "more real" to a heart *[and mind]* than the absolute truths *[principles]* of God's Word and Kingdom THEN it surely betrays a "mixed" *allegiance [double-mindedness]* on their part - through the wilful "maintaining" of *self-desire [and the self-agenda that is its spontaneous fruit]*.

ONLY a "single eye" *[a steadfast and diligent heart]* will position itself properly *[in the secret place of My Presence]* to receive the needed *[necessary]* light *[revelation]* for them to enter into the "fullness" of true Kingdom-position and destiny in this most critical and glorious hour.

**"steadfast"** - fixed in direction; steadily directed; firm in purpose, resolution, faith; unwavering; firmly established *[in this case, in the revelation of God's Word]*;

.... "The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness".... Luke 11:34-35 KJV

.... "Let us run with patient endurance and steady and active persistence the appointed course of the race that is set before us, Looking away *[from all that will distract]* to Jesus, Who is the Leader and the Source of our faith *[giving the first incentive for our belief]* and is also its Finisher *[bringing it to maturity and perfection]*. He, for the joy *[of obtaining the prize]* that was set before Him, endured the cross, despising and ignoring the shame, and is now seated at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1-2 The Amplified Translation

[1493] If one strips things down to the "essence" of the apostolic calling and anointing upon the Glorious Church it is: ALL things *[said and done]* for to the Father's greatest Glory - and the greatest well-being *[edification and blessing]* of His people" *[Christ - ALL in ALL]*.

.... "I [Paul] do not cease to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers. *[For I always pray to] the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, that He may grant you a spirit of wisdom and revelation [of insight into mysteries and secrets] in the [deep and intimate] knowledge of Him, By having the eyes of your heart flooded with light, so that you can know and understand the hope to which He has called you, and how rich is His glorious inheritance in the saints (His set-apart ones), And [so that you can know and understand] what is the immeasurable and unlimited and surpassing greatness of His power in and for us who believe, as demonstrated in the working of His mighty strength, Which He exerted in Christ when He*



*raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His [own] right hand in the heavenly [places], Far above all rule and authority and power and dominion and every name that is named [above every title that can be conferred], not only in this age and in this world, but also in the age and the world which are to come. And He has put all things under His feet and has appointed Him the universal and supreme Head of the church [a headship exercised throughout the church], [Ps. 8:6.] Which is His body, the fullness of Him Who fills all in all [for in that body lives the full measure of Him Who makes everything complete, and Who fills everything everywhere with Himself]".... Ephesians 1:16-23 The Amplified Translation*

[1494] Many children are trying *[attempting]* to live a spiritual life but "trying" indicates an element of self-effort - and, thus, ALWAYS falls short of the goal.

Whereas, "seeking" *[that seeking being based upon the constant pursuit of a "revelation" of the Father's Will - and the desire to obey]* first the Kingdom *[and the life of holiness that is its spontaneous fruit]* is rooted and grounded in a true love and desire for the Father - and for the perfect fulfillment of His highest Will and purpose at ALL times.

**"try"** - to attempt to do or accomplish; to put forth an effort toward a specific end *[in this case, an "effort" rooted in one's own strength and understanding]*.

*.... "But seek [aim at and strive after] first of all His kingdom and His righteousness [His way of doing and being right], and then all these things taken together will be given you besides".... Matthew 6:33 The Amplified Translation*

*.... "Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:8a The Amplified Translation*

[1495] One cannot create an "environment of faith" *[Love]* in the midst of "idol" worship *[the fear of man, the seeking after self-glory etc.]*.

**Note:** *both Ur and Haran were cities consecrated to idol worship - and, thus, it was not until AFTER the death of Terah [Abram's father] and "Abram's" departure from that city [Haran] in faith and obedience that the Lord was able to establish the initial Covenant of Faith with Abraham [Genesis 12:1-3];*

*.... "Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran, his grandson, and Sarai his daughter-in-law, his son Abram's wife; and they went out together from Ur of the Chaldeans in order to enter the land of Canaan; and they went as far as Haran, and settled there. The days of Terah were two hundred and five years; and Terah died in Haran. Now [then] the LORD said to Abram, 'Go forth from your country, and from your relatives and from your father's house, to the land which I will show you; And I will make you a great nation, and I will bless you, and make your name great; And so you shall be a blessing; And I will bless those who bless you, And the one who curses you I will curse. And in you all the families of the earth will be blessed".... Genesis 11:31-12:3 NASB*

.... "By faith Abraham, when he was called, obeyed by going out to a place which he was to receive for an inheritance; and he went out, not knowing where he was going".... Hebrews 11:8 NASB

[1496] One holding to *[maintaining]* "unworthiness" or "condemnation" in ANY form falls under the category of "self-focus" - as opposed to focusing on who the Father has made them to be, in Christ.

.... "But by His *[the Father's]* doing you are in Christ Jesus, who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption".... 1 Corinthians 1:30 NASB

.... "let us run with endurance the race that is set before us, fixing our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God".... Hebrews 12:1-2 NASB

.... "[There is] therefore now NO condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh *[sense-knowledge and perception]*, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death".... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

.... "But God, being rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, even when we were dead in our transgressions, made us alive together with Christ *[by Grace you have been saved]*, and raised us up with Him, and seated us with Him in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus".... Ephesians 2:4-7 NASB

[1497] Any course of action other than "faith" *[which works and is continually activated by Love]* is absolutely "futile".

**"futile"** - incapable of producing any result; ineffective; useless; foolish; not successful;

.... "For whatever does not originate and proceed from faith is sin *[whatever is done without a conviction of its approval by God is sinful]*".... Romans 14:23b The Amplified Translation

.... "For *[if we are]* in Christ Jesus, neither circumcision nor uncircumcision counts for anything, but only faith activated and energized and expressed and working through love".... Galatians 5:6 The Amplified Translation

[1498] Pride blinds - spiritual pride *[self-righteousness]* blinds absolutely.

**"blind"** - unable to see; sightless; unwilling or unable to perceive or understand *[in this case, the spiritual matters of the Kingdom]*;

.... "So for the sake of your tradition *[the rules handed down by your forefathers]*, you have set aside the Word of God *[depriving it of force and authority and making it of no effect]*. You

*pretenders [hypocrites]! Admirably and truly did Isaiah prophesy of you when he said: 'These people draw near Me with their mouths and honor Me with their lips, but their hearts hold off and are far away from Me. Uselessly do they worship Me, for they teach as doctrines the commands of men. [Isa. 29:13.]'. And Jesus called the people to Him and said to them, 'Listen and grasp and comprehend this: It is not what goes into the mouth of a man that makes him unclean and defiled, but what comes out of the mouth; this makes a man unclean and defiles [him]'. Then the disciples came and said to Him, 'Do You know that the Pharisees were displeased and offended and indignant when they heard this saying?' He answered, 'Every plant which My heavenly Father has not planted will be torn up by the roots. [Isa. 60:21.] Let them alone and disregard them; they are blind guides and teachers. And if a blind man leads a blind man, both will fall into a ditch'.... Matthew 15:6-14 The Amplified Translation*

[1499] That which is truly "anointed" [*established*] by the Holy Spirit [*Who is the Spirit of Love*] NEVER "fades" - and will continue to bear fruit throughout Eternity.

**"fade"** - to become dim or lose brightness of illumination; to lose freshness or vigour; to gradually disappear;

*...."Love never fails [never fades out or becomes obsolete or comes to an end]".... 1 Corinthians 13:8a The Amplified Translation*

[1500] The Enemy is a "coward" by nature and, when confronted by the Holy Spirit within the one truly seeking the fullness of the Father's purpose, will back down EVERY time!

**"coward"** - one who lacks courage; one who is easily intimidated;

*...."In the way of righteousness is life, and in its pathway there is no death [no death or darkness can remain standing]".... Proverbs 12:28 NASB*

*...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you".... Luke 10:19 NASB*

*...."Little children, you are of God [you belong to Him] and have [already] defeated and overcome them [the agents of the antichrist], because He Who lives in you is greater [mightier] than he who is in the world".... 1 John 4:4 The Amplified Translation*

\*\*\*\*\*